The author(s) shown below used Federal funds provided by the U.S. Department of Justice and prepared the following final report:

Document Title:	**The Shifting Structure of Chicago's Organized Crime Network and the Women It Left Behind**
Author(s):	**Christina M. Smith**
Document No.:	**249547**
Date Received:	**December 2015**
Award Number:	**2013-IJ-CX-0013**

This report has not been published by the U.S. Department of Justice. To provide better customer service, NCJRS has made this federally funded grant report available electronically.

Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

THE SHIFTING STRUCTURE OF CHICAGO'S ORGANIZED CRIME NETWORK AND THE WOMEN IT LEFT BEHIND

A Dissertation Presented

by

CHRISTINA M. SMITH

Submitted to the Graduate School of the
University of Massachusetts Amherst in partial fulfillment
of the requirements for the degree of

DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

September 2015

Sociology

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

© Copyright by Christina M. Smith 2015

All Rights Reserved

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

THE SHIFTING STRUCTURE OF CHICAGO'S ORGANIZED CRIME NETWORK AND THE WOMEN IT LEFT BEHIND

A Dissertation Presented

by

CHRISTINA M. SMITH

Approved as to style and content by:

Andrew V. Papachristos, Co-Chair

Donald Tomaskovic-Devey, Co-Chair

Robert Zussman, Member

Jennifer Fronc, Outside Member

Michelle Budig, Department Head
Department of Sociology

JUL 22 2015

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

DEDICATION

For my sister, who wanted me to write a dissertation about gender.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Writing a dissertation does not take a village. It takes a social network—especially a social network of durable professional and personal ties. First and foremost, I thank Andy Papachristos for his incredible mentorship, investment, training, creativity, sense of humor, and support. Social ties predict outcomes, and Andy made the process toward the outcome fun, engaging, fruitful, and inspiring. Don Tomaskovic-Devey has a high degree of mentorship ties to some of my favorite sociologists. I am fortunate that Don shared his relational resources, friendship, and mentorship with me. Bob Zussman thinks creatively and relationally. He convinced me that there was something in this dissertation topic when I could not see it, and he continued to push me to see it. Jen Fronc's period expertise, historian's voice, and writing inspired me to not neglect the historical narrative. It has been a pleasure and an inspiration to work with these four intellectual giants.

University of Massachusetts Amherst Sociology is a dense section of my social network full of amazing people. I owe many thanks to Beth Berry, Roland Chilton, David Cort, Christin Glodek, Rob Faulkner, Naomi Gerstel, Sanjiv Gupta, Sandy Hundsicker, Janice Irvine, James Kitts, Jen Lundquist, Karen Mason, Joya Misra, Wenona Rymond-Richmond, Laurel Smith-Doerr, Millie Thayer, Barbara Tomaskovic-Devey, Maureen Warner, Wendy Wilde, and Jon Wynn. UMass Sociology became increasing multiplex through friendships with my brilliant fellow graduate students. Thank you Dustin Avent-Holt, Irene Boeckmann, Laura Heston, Missy Hodges, Ken-Hou Lin, Elisa Martinez, Sarah Miller, Mary Scherer, Eiko Strader, Mahala Stewart, and Ryan Turner. Melinda Miceli was my broker to UMass, and I thank her for my introduction to sociology at the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

University of Wisconsin- Eau Claire, mentoring me through graduate school applications, encouraging me to apply to UMass, and for friendship throughout the years.

I received assistance from archivists and research coordinators at the Chicago Crime Commission, Chicago History Museum, and the National Archives Great Lakes Region—special thanks to Scott Forsythe and Matt Jacobs for their assistance in the archives. This dissertation received support from the National Science Foundation under Grant number 1302778, the National Institute of Justice, Office of Justice Programs, U.S. Department of Justice under Award number 2013-IJ-CX-0013, the University of Massachusetts Amherst Graduate School, and the University of Massachusetts Amherst Department of Sociology.

Personal ties brought balance and support during graduate school. Thank you Soha Achi, the Alegria family, Jess Barrickman, Eric Burri, Tesa Z. Helge, the Hill family, the Jensen family, Amanda Lincoln, Katie Trujillo, Rachel Weber, and Nicole Wilson. My siblings, Amber and Matt Smith, have been with me on this journey since they were too young to remember. Much of what I do is for them. Sharla Alegria brings joy, adventure, and brilliance to our home every day. Thank you, Sharla, for this wonderfully multiplex social tie.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

ABSTRACT

THE SHIFTING STRUCTURE OF CHICAGO'S ORGANIZED CRIME NETWORK AND THE WOMEN IT LEFT BEHIND

SEPTEMBER 2015

CHRISTINA M. SMITH, B.A., UNIVERSITY OF WISCONSIN- EAU CLAIRE

Ph.D., UNIVERSITY OF MASSACHUSETTS AMHERST

Directed by: Professor Andrew V. Papachristos and
Professor Donald Tomaskovic-Devey

Women are underrepresented in crime and criminal economies compared to men. However, research on the gender gap in crime tends to not employ relational methods and theories, even though crime is often relational. In the predominantly male world of Chicago organized crime at the turn of the twentieth century existed a dynamic gender gap. Combining social network analysis and historical research methods to examine the case of organized crime in Chicago, I uncover a group of women who made up a substantial portion of the Chicago organized crime network from 1900 to 1919. Before Prohibition, women of organized crime operated brothels, trafficked other women, paid protection and graft fees, and attended political galas like the majority of their male counterparts. The 1920 US prohibition on the production, transportation, and sale of alcohol was an exogenous shock which centralized and expanded the organized crime network. This organizational restructuring mobilized hundreds of men and excluded women, even as women's criminal activities around Chicago were on the rise. Before Prohibition, women connected to organized crime primarily through the locations of their brothels, but, during Prohibition, relationships to associates of organized crime trumped locations as the means of connection. Relationships to organized crime were much more

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

accessible to men than to women, and consequently gender inequality increased in the network. The empirical foundation of this research is 5,001 pages of archival documents used to create a relational database with information on 3,321 individuals and their 15,861 social relationships. This research introduces a unique measure of inequality in social networks and a relational theory of gender dynamics applicable to future research on organizations, criminal or otherwise.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS v

ABSTRACT vii

LIST OF TABLES xi

LIST OF FIGURES xii

CHAPTER

1. LOCATING WOMEN IN ORGANIZED CRIME NETWORKS 1

Gender & Crime 6
Women & Organized Crime 10
Research Questions 13
Social Network Analysis 14
Historical Methods 16
Data 18
Sample 24
Chapter Outline 31
Notes 36

2. WOMEN IN CHICAGO ORGANIZED CRIME, 1900-1919 40

The Laws 41
The Sex Economy 46
The Three Levees 53
The Corruption 59
The Vice Syndicate 66
The Women of the Syndicate 70
The Closing of the Levees 74
Conclusion 80
Notes 82

3. WOMEN IN CHICAGO ORGANIZED CRIME, 1920-1933 92

The Amendments 94
The Women of Prohibition 98
The Syndicate 104
The Associates 114
The Women of Organized Crime 117
The End of Prohibition 129

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Conclusion 132
Notes 134

4. THE SHIFTING STRUCTURES OF ORGANIZED CRIME 143

Chicago Organized Crime Network, 1900-1919 147
Chicago Organized Crime Network, 1920-1933 163
Increasing Inequality.....174
The Criminal Elite.....179
Discussion 188
Conclusion 191
Notes 194

5. CONCLUSION.....195

Limitations 198
Contributions 202
Implications & Future Directions 205
Notes 208

BIBLIOGRAPHY 209

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

LIST OF TABLES

Table Page

1. Primary and secondary sources 21

2. Capone Database totals 23

3. Sample totals, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933 30

4. Structural properties of Chicago organized crime network, 1900-1919 147

5. Organized crime network properties by gender, 1900-1919 151

6. Structural properties of Chicago organized crime networks compared, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933 164

7. Organized crime network properties by gender, 1920-1933 166

8. Degree for elite men, non-elite men, and women in Chicago organized crime, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933 180

9. Gender inequality in two organizational structures 192

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure Page

1. All Capone Database criminal ties from 1900-1919 and 1920-1933 27

2. Women's percent of alcohol related addresses in Chicago, 1900-1933 102

3. Women's percent of prostitution related addresses in Chicago, 1900-1933 128

4. Chicago organized crime network, 1900-1919 (n=267) 148

5. Histogram of degree distribution in Chicago organized crime, 1900-1919..... 154

6. Change in structural properties of the Chicago organized crime network after deletion techniques, 1900-1919 159

7. Chicago organized crime network, 1920-1933 (n=937) 165

8. Histogram of degree distribution in Chicago organized crime, 1920-1933..... 168

9. Change in structural properties of Chicago organized crime network after deletion techniques, 1920-1933 173

10. Bar chart comparing the gender gaps, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933 175

11. Bar chart comparing the elite gaps between elite and non-elite men, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933 181

12. Bar chart comparing the gender gaps between non-elite men and women, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933 182

13. Change in structural properties of the Chicago organized crime network after deletion techniques, 1900-1919 186

14. Change in structural properties of the Chicago organized crime network after deletion techniques, 1920-1933 186

15. Percent of organized crime dyads per year, 1900-1933 190

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

CHAPTER 1

LOCATING WOMEN IN ORGANIZED CRIME NETWORKS

Vic Shaw was a woman of Chicago's underworld for nearly 50 years. Shaw was a successful woman in Chicago's organized crime network before Prohibition through her brothels located in Chicago's red-light district, her friendships with corrupt politicians, and her marriage to a gangster. However, as Prohibition caused the structure of organized crime to shift in ways that excluded women, organized crime left Shaw behind. Shaw sold booze, sex, and narcotics in isolation from the organized crime network but her businesses suffered.

Vic Shaw arrived in Chicago at the age of 13 around the time of the 1893 World's Columbian Exposition.[1] Her real name was Emma Fitzgerald, and she had run away from her parents' home in Nova Scotia. As her first job in Chicago, she became a burlesque dancer. One night after her performance, a socialite named Ebie, whose parents were Chicago millionaires, ran away with Shaw to Michigan where he convinced her that they had gotten married. Ebie's family lawyer caught up with the young couple posing as newlyweds and informed them that they were indeed not legally married and that Ebie had committed a crime, as Shaw was a juvenile. Upon their return to Chicago, the lawyer arranged a large payout to Shaw in exchange for her leaving Ebie and Ebie's family alone.[2]

Shaw suddenly had more money than she knew what to do with, and her friends advised her to use it to open brothels—so she did. In the beginning, Shaw was not a great entrepreneur, as she was "more interested in men than the business," but by the turn of the twentieth century Shaw was operating two successful luxury brothels in Chicago's

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

red-light district.[3] She had little competition in the luxury brothel market and good legal and political protection arranged through her corrupt friends and organized crime associates, Aldermen Michael Kenna and John Coughlin. According to Chicago's organized crime world, Shaw was their "queen."[4]

Reporter Norma Lee Browning interviewed Vic Shaw at the age of 70 to reflect on her 50 plus-year career in Chicago's underworld.[5] The *Chicago Tribune* published Shaw's interview in a three part series in 1949 just a few years before her death.[6] Shaw confessed to Browning her one regret, "'Listen, chicken,' [Shaw said] philosophically, 'I wouldn't trade places with anybody. If I had it to do over again, I'd live every day just the same except for one thing. The only regret I have is giving up a good man like Charlie to marry Roy Jones.'"[7] Charlie was one of Shaw's lovers, a hotelman who bought Shaw her brownstone at 2906 Prairie Avenue, where she ran a brothel during Prohibition and where she spent her later years running a hotel for transients.[8]

When Shaw expressed regret over losing Charlie, she was referring to when she eloped to New York City with Roy Jones, another Chicago brothel keeper. Jones was one of several men of Chicago organized crime who married a successful brothel madam, greatly increased his own income and influence, and eventually divorced the madam for a younger woman—who, in Roy's case, was a sex worker and Shaw's employee.[9] However, the case of Vic Shaw and Roy Jones is much more than a tragic tale of a man building his career through his wife and then leaving her. Tracing Vic Shaw and Roy Jones's paths within organized crime highlights the particular dynamics of gender inequality in organized crime networks during Prohibition, leaving formerly successful women like Shaw behind. This introduction will use the contrast between Shaw and

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Jones and their relationships to organized crime to summarize the central argument of this dissertation about organizational change and increasing gender inequality.

From 1900 to 1919, Chicago organized crime was a loose, decentralized syndication of politicians, police officers, collectors, and gambling and prostitution business owners. Coordinating collection of protection and bribery fees and the corruption of legitimate offices, organized crime was largely territorial, focusing on geographically concentrated districts of illicit businesses. Entrepreneurial women connected rather easily to the specialized market of organized crime through the location of their brothels. Location mattered for both Shaw's and Jones's early connections to organized crime before their marriage. During their marriage, while Jones's connections to organized crime grew as he developed new relationships and expanded business, Shaw's connections shrank. She continued to draw her benefits from organized crime, but now through Jones.[10]

When Illinois state's attorney John Wayman forced the closing of the Chicago red-light districts in 1912, organized crime shifted to opening and protecting new unsanctioned red-light districts—a transition which included Jones, but excluded Shaw. Structurally organized crime remained small and decentralized, and the specialized protection market still focused on specific territories in the city. The need for protection increased with new laws and regulations challenging the sex work economy. Around this time, Shaw and Jones divorced. Following the closing of the red-light district and her divorce, Shaw opened a more discreet brothel on Michigan Avenue and expanded business into the distribution of narcotics. Shaw was unable to connect her new business to the protection offered by organized crime and, as a result, faced regular raids by police

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

and morals inspectors. During a 1914 raid on her resort led by morals inspector Dannenberg, Shaw was so fed up with Inspector Dannenberg that she refused to leave her bed and held a revolver threatening to shoot Dannenberg if he tried to get her.[11] Meanwhile, Roy's businesses thrived—even the ones located in a formally closed red-light district—because of his strong connections to organized crime. This transition period slightly shifted the locations of organized crime's territories, but women with brothels in the new districts could still get protection and connect to organized crime.[12] The major structural reorganizing that excluded many women would come in 1920 with the passage of Prohibition.

The US Prohibition of the production, transportation, and sale of intoxicating beverages dramatically altered the structure of organized crime. Organized crime tripled in size, became a more centralized organization, spread geographically into the neighboring villages, and surged in profits and influence. During Prohibition, organized crime's market became less territorial and less specialized. Gambling and prostitution were still an important part of organized crime, generating even greater profits with the additional sales of bootleg booze. At the same time, organized crime diversified its overall portfolio to include bootlegging, labor racketeering, political corruption, and racetracks in addition to multiple legitimate businesses.

The consequence of this restructuring was that the locations of individual businesses mattered less as a means of connecting to organized crime. Entrée to the restructured organization required relationships to crime bosses or associates rather than a having a business in a particular territory. These relationships tended to be between men and men excluded women from these relationships—a process that began with and

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

produced greater gender inequality. For example, following Prohibition, Shaw moved her own business into bootlegging where she exploited the underground passages of her brothels to move and store booze.[13] But even with her prime location in the central city, she was not able to connect to organized crime during Prohibition. While her ex-husband Roy ran a protected Al Capone brothel during Prohibition, Vic encountered police raids and charges of violating Prohibition laws.[14]

In this dissertation I argue that from 1900 to 1919 the Chicago organized crime network was small, sparse, and decentralized, operating a territorial and specialized market of protecting illicit businesses through the corruption of legitimate offices. This organizational structure provided some limited opportunities for women. During this period, women made up a substantial portion of the organized crime network (18 percent) when they could connect to organized crime based on the location of their illicit businesses and ran their prostitution establishments relatively autonomously.

This all changed in 1920 when Prohibition criminalized the desired and profitable product of alcohol. The Chicago organized crime network responded to the new criminalized market by multiplying in size, centralizing around a core of gangsters and politicians, and spreading geographically to villages outside the city. This revamped market was less territorially concentrated because the demand for booze spread much farther geographically than the boundaries of the red-light districts. This organizational structure excluded women who dropped to only 4 percent of organized crime associates during Prohibition—a 14 percent decrease. Connecting to organized crime during Prohibition required relationships to organized crime associates more so than illicit small business locations. Relations trumped locations, exacerbating gender inequality in

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

organized crime because women could not access the relationships to associates like men could. Organized crime required trusting and instrumental relationships between criminal associates when it engaged in riskier markets, like bootlegging. Men in organized crime sought these relationships with other men and not women. Even though the proportion of women's criminal establishments in booze and prostitution were increasing during Prohibition, men excluded women from the protection offered by organized crime. The organization had gotten too big and the market too spread out for entrepreneurial women's small businesses to be included.

Organizations, whether formal, informal, licit, or illicit, unequally distribute relationships and the resources afforded by those relationships. Organizational inequality is dynamic and can worsen when exogenous shocks force restructuring and redistribution. In the predominantly male world of Chicago organized crime existed moments of less and greater gender inequality; this shift in the gender gap in crime in the Chicago organized crime network deserves interrogation. Vic Shaw and Roy Jones started at similar points in the Chicago underworld, but once in the organized crime network women and men did not form new relationships equally. When relationships produce outcomes such as jobs, political affiliations, country club memberships, promotions, and access to organized crime, we need to consider the inequality not just in the outcomes, but also in the inequality residing between relationships.

Gender & Crime

Men dominate crime and criminal economies. According to the Bureau of Justice Statistics, 75 percent of all arrests in 2010 were men, and men accounted for 93 percent of the prison population (state and federal).[15] As gender gaps go in the US, the gender

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

gap in crime is among the largest. Research shows that men and women often have similar motivations for committing crimes—e.g., money, respect, safety, and status—but that gender greatly impacts the various ways crimes are enacted and completed.[16] For example, research on home burglars and street robbers show that both men and women offenders equally commit crimes for money, but gender influences their decisions on weapons, co-offenders, targets, and risk.[17]

The gender gap in crime is largely a phenomenon of the past 200 years. Legal scholars Malcolm Feeley and Deborah Little's research on the gender gap in crime examined 226 years of British court data from 1687 to 1912.[18] They found that that 30 to 40 percent of convictions from the late 1600s to the late 1700s were women, and it was not until the 1800s that the gender gap began increasing toward its present-day rates. Feeley and Little argued that the dramatic gender gap in crime was largely a product of historical and cultural shifts around the ideals of womanhood.

The gender gap in crime is also partly explained by the fact that relationships are gendered and give differential access to crimal activities. Initiation to crime is an interactional process between people that transfers the knowledge and skills to commit crime and the values to support crime in contrast to the law.[19] Compared to men, women tend to be in weak criminal networks with less access to criminal initiation and less access to relationships containing skills and influence. Men tend to access crime through their family, peers, and mentors—almost all of whom are other men.[20] When women engage in criminal activity, research shows that women's entrance to offending is frequently through their husbands and romantic partners.[21] Romantic partners and husbands become the gatekeepers, or brokers, of women's access to crime. Research on

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

legitimate workplaces shows that for women to improve their positions in firms they must rely on or borrow social capital from men in the workplace.[22] Women also borrow men's social capital when it comes to crime. Research on co-offending shows the pattern of women's lack of social capital in crime: men tend to co-offend with men, women co-offend with men, but seldom do women co-offend with women.[23] When criminals access their social networks for co-conspirators, they access relationships with men and ignore their relationships with women.

Criminology lacks a strong theory as to why criminal relationships tend to exclude women with such regularity. One possible inequality-producing mechanism is the trust and concealment required in these relationships, but the results from research on crime, trust, and gender are mixed. Some research has found that men of the underworld unabashedly admit that they think women cannot be trusted, and they categorically exclude women from illicit economies and underworld organizations.[24] Men's accounting for women's exclusion relays stereotypes of women as weak, gossips, or opportunistic gold-diggers.[25] In contrast, other scholars have found that criminally involved men consider the women in their lives, especially their wives, most trustworthy.[26]

Sociological and criminological research show that particular organizational forms constrain women's opportunities more than other organizational forms. Flat team-based organizations provide better conditions for women's careers than large, durable, and hierarchical institutions.[27] A small but excellent literature on criminal markets and gender consistently shows that women have greater crime opportunities when markets are more open, flat, and decentralized rather than closed and hierarchal. This is especially the case in drug markets.[28] Patricia Adler described drug dealing and smuggling at her

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

research site in the Southwest as a market of free enterprise, entrepreneurialism, disorganization, short-term deals, and high turnover.[29] Women could participate as high-level dealers in this type of market with the knowledge and connections gained from their dealer boyfriends and ex-husbands—although women dealers struggled if men refused to deal with or didn't trust them.[30]

In contrast, Lisa Maher found that the drug markets in New York City were vertical hierarchies with tiers of "well-defined employer-employee relationships."[31] In this criminal market, women, with one exception, were completely absent from the boss and management tiers of the hierarchy, and a very small number of women worked in the lowest levels of street dealing and only on a temporary basis.[32] Instead, women found work in the peripheral sex market, a market so intrinsically connected to the drug market that as the drug economy grew, the profits for sex work lowered and violence against sex workers increased.[33]

This gendered pattern of organizational structure is not just applicable to drug markets as research on Chinese human smugglers finds this same pattern of women's increased participation in flatter organizations. Chinese human smuggling operations are sporadic and completely decentralized, relying on a long chain of one-on-one interactions between individuals who fill only a single role in the smuggling process.[34] Women fill some of these roles, and women's presence alleviates some families' concerns for safety while negotiating the smuggling of women and children.[35] If we are going to find increased opportunities for women in criminal organizations in a society with high gender barriers in interaction and expectations, we need to look to flat decentralized organizations that create the structural space for women to prosper.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Women & Organized Crime

Scholars have been debating the usefulness of the term "organized crime" for decades.[36] Criminologist Klaus von Lampe traced the history of the term's origin and found that the Chicago Crime Commission coined the term "organized crime" in 1919 in reference to Chicago's estimated 10,000 professional criminals who conducted crime in an orderly, business-like fashion.[37] The term "organized crime" went dormant for a while, but we have Senator Estes Kefauver's Senate Committee of the 1950s and Mario Puzo's 1969 novel *The Godfather* to thank for the more mainstream conceptualizations of organized crime as a national hierarchical syndicate imported with Sicilian blood oaths.[38]

In some organized crime groups, a defining feature of organized crime by members, especially mafia members, is its complete absence of women.[39] While there certainly is no argument against organized crime as being dominated by men, it is illogical to assume a complete absence of women in an organization that centers on family and kin.[40] Needless to say, research, especially feminist research, complicates the notion of organized crime as only masculine by uncovering cases of women connected to organized crime. Women's presence and importance in organized crime is more of a question for the empirical networks than an abstract definition generated by mafia men.

It is no easy task for law enforcement or researchers to specify the boundaries of the label of organized crime: on who to include and who not to include. When applying the label, researchers' judgment is often clouded by preconceived notions of organized crime as only masculine, when in reality women have always been involved. Historical research has challenged preconceived notions that women were not involved in organized crime and instead revealed the connection between organized crime and work for poor,

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

often immigrant, women at the turn of the twentieth century in New York. Alan Block identified over 300 women in New York organized crime rings involved in prostitution, theft, drug dealing, and managing brothels and gambling dens.[41] Rona Holub's research uncovered an organized crime ring led by "Queen of Fences" Fredericka "Marm" Mandelbaum, who syndicated a network of men and women thieves and amassed approximately $1 million from stolen goods.[42] Research on contemporary cases of mafia-like organizations shows a range of women's involvement from silent complicity to collecting money for and relaying messages to their incarcerated partners.[43] The 'Ndrangheta mafia group in Milan has a kinship structure that assumes women in leadership and work positions.[44] These women in organized crime were not just exceptions to some masculine organization rule or dismissible anecdotes.

Since the 1970s, empirical research on organized crime has focused on (a) the social system of overlapping kinship, neighborhood, and village ties, or (b) the coordination between illegal enterprises and legitimate society.[45] For the purposes of this research, organized crime was the largest constellation of connected criminal ties between gangsters, politicians, law enforcement, and other associates embedded in Chicago's criminalized markets of protection, sex, gambling, and alcohol. At the level of the dyads, most criminal relationships were not terribly interesting, such as co-offenses or exchanges of money for illegal products and services. However, there were hundreds of these seemingly minor criminal relationships that revolved around prominent actors whose influence on these relationships imposed an organizational structure. The criminal relationships of organized crime were not just a random smattering of co-offenses, they contributed to the larger structure of control and access to criminal, political, and legal

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

resources. I am agnostic to the theories implying a particular organized crime structure—e.g., patriarchal patrimonialism, illegal enterprise, patron-client models—because the network itself reveals the structure and how that structure changes over time.[46] Additionally, the network reveals women's proportions and positions in organized crime.

Generally, academics and policymakers are comfortable arguing for women's equality in wages or promotions within formal organizations, but this is not necessarily the case when applying the logic of women's equality in organized crime or equality in offending more generally. Locating women in organized crime or identifying contexts in which the gender and crime gap is lower is not the same as saying we need more women criminals. For decades, feminist criminology has been dismantling the trope of "bad girls" that equates women offenders with failed traditional gender performance.[47] The goal of research on the gender crime gap is to dismantle law enforcement, courts, archives, and, more broadly, society's essentializing assumptions about women as peaceful, maternal, and pro-social. In doing so, we can interrogate if and how these essentializing gender assumptions interact with processes of recruitment, segregation, or exclusion in crime. If the gender gap in crime is because of women's unequal access to criminal relationships, then the gender gap theory is not about some difference between men and women. It is about relational inequality. Feminist researchers should attend to the relational preconditions, not only for exclusion, erasure, and, subordination, but also for inclusion, prominence, and respect. Moving to the roots of unequal relationships is an important theoretical direction for criminology.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Research Questions

When I first began coding the early twentieth century Chicago organized crime network, I routinely came across vague mentions of women engaged in a variety of organized crime activities. This dissertation started from a rather simple two-part question: Were women important to the organized crime network, and, if so, in what ways? But this simple question did not have a simple answer. Throughout my analysis I found notable variation in women's participation in organized crime over time warranting additional consideration, specifically around the changes accompanying Prohibition. Women were more present in pre-Prohibition organized crime than during Prohibition. I shifted the project to a more nuanced and sequential set of research questions grounded in the theories of organizations and relational inequality: (1) What was the structure of Chicago organized crime before Prohibition, and how did women fit into that structure? (2) How did the shock of Prohibition, and accompanying legal changes, change the structure of organized crime in Chicago, and how did women fit into this revised structure? From these questions I have come to document increasing gender inequality across the two points in time, which produced my third and final research question: (3) Why did gender inequality increase so dramatically in organized crime? To document change over time I needed precise measurements of organizational structure plus measures and statistics to calculate and compare gender gaps. To understand why organized crime and gender inequality changed so dramatically, I needed historical detail and historical causality. I concluded that these research questions would be unanswerable without the mixed methods of social network analysis and historical narrative.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Social Network Analysis

Social network analysis is the growing field of theory and method that centers on the social relationships among sets of actors and analyzes how the patterns of relationships affect various outcomes.[48] Social network research gathers, compares, and analyzes multiple network properties at the individual, group, and system level in order to describe organizational types, structural changes over time, and patterns of behavior, influence, and interaction. Historians and social scientists have been plowing forward with the tools and theories of social network analysis, but the same has not held true for feminist scholars. Additionally, social network scholarship has tended to be weak on gendered and intersectional analyses; the scholarship has been largely stuck on treating gender as little more than an attribute variable failing to recognize the larger theoretical potential of gendered relationships. Computational advances have driven many social network research questions, but less work has rigorously applied these new methods to classic sociological questions of inequality.

Criminologists have employed formal social network analysis to examine the structure of street and motorcycle gangs, organized crime syndicates, narcotics distribution, terrorist organizations, and white-collar conspiracies.[49] New criminological research is exploring the theoretical and empirical benefits of moving social network analysis into prison research.[50] In some cases, social network analysis may be the only way to study criminal groups. Ethnographic and survey based studies require a level of detail and personal information that is not easily tapped when studying crime. It is comparatively easier to get information on how people are connected (e.g., wiretaps, co-arrests, gang affiliation, and who is hanging out with whom) than completed surveys or

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

interviews with crime-involved individuals. For example, analyses of wiretap data have revealed many individuals who are not law enforcement targets or even known criminals make up substantial portions of criminal communication networks, and in some cases these non-targets hold important structural positions of reciprocity and brokerage in the network.[51] Researchers have also used relational data from police field observations to examine young men's risk of violence across their gang networks in Boston's Cape Verdean neighborhoods.[52] These examples show that in contrast to cases of thin individual-level data pertaining to the offenders, thick data on relationships has the potential to reveal much about crime groups' actions and outcomes.

My approach to social network analysis is to start with a classic sociological question about gender inequality and use social network analysis to map out inequality within an organization. The implicit assumption is that the category of difference produces the network, but that the network perpetuates the category. This approach also assumes that the network itself contains and distributes resources. The resources contained in the relationships of the organized crime network are access to crooked politicians, police officers, judges, fixers, and influential gangsters. Not being connected to or near these individuals is a disadvantage for both women and men leading to exclusion from the protection afforded by organized crime as well as the relatively high income associated with this form of criminal activity.

There is an epistemological debate in social networks on context versus structure. Emily Erikson summarized this debate as "relationalism versus formalism," and explained that the divide in social networks comes from differing theoretical assumptions on issues of content, meaning, interaction, and agency.[53] On the relationalism side of the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

debate, the interactions between actors situated in their historical and cultural context generate meaning. On the formalism side of the debate, network structure predicts action and this linkage permits generalizability, a priori categories, and theory testing. Erikson proposed that empirical research has the potential to provoke a rich middle ground between the two traditions.[54]

Given the mixed methods approach to this project, I tend to side with the relationalism stance in this debate because it provides the intellectual room to interrogate the meaning of the social relationships in the networks and to examine closely the historical moment in which the networks occurred. However, I also acknowledge that generic network processes—such as homophily, status, power, and influence—are at play and measuring and comparing these processes can provide insight to a variety of contexts. I adhere to a dialectical approach between the networks and the historical narrative and context to evolve meaning and develop theory. Inherent to this is that I treat social network analysis as a logic of discovery for a particular set of events, group of people, and historical moment more so than a logic of proof.

Historical Methods

The task for historical research is to master a particular moment and place and read through the records of that moment in search of interpreting events, reinterpreting received narratives, and uncovering new perspectives.[55] Historical researchers must read records in their contexts, document and organize content, and constantly pose questions as to the origin and purpose of the documents themselves.[56] Historical research methods are not uncommon in sociology. Criminology, in contrast, has been reluctant to adopt historical research methods. Robert Bursik used his 2008 presidential address at the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Annual Meeting of the American Society of Criminology to remind criminologists to remember the classics, to stop reinventing the wheel, and to return to the dusty shelves of libraries and archives.[57] Historical methods allow social scientists to reveal process, events, and even intentions, while applying the powerful analytical tool of time ordering and causal process tracing.

Archives are not neutral spaces. They house the records of powerful families, churches, and states, privilege institutional histories over individual and household histories, silence historically marginalized groups, and wield the power to shape memories and index collective histories.[58] Archives have often obscured women's history through male-dominated archiving efforts that ignored women's contributions, physically separating repositories for women's records, and women's own consideration of their writings as inconsequential and not worthy of storage.[59] While the historical record will always be incomplete, this is especially true for women's histories.

Feminist historians bring a critical lens to institutional archives in order to locate where women's voices were intentionally or unintentionally buried. Jennifer Fronc interrogated the records of private surveillance firms from the early 1900s in New York, which included thousands of pages of reports written by undercover investigators.[60] Fronc explains the need to read between the lines and read the silences in these reports in order to reveal how these organizations practiced and produced surveillance that in turn developed cultural space for a more repressive state through targeting the working class, women, African Americans, immigrants, and anarchists.[61] Cynthia Blair uncovered the history of black women's sex work in early 1900s Chicago through official Census records, insurance papers, court documents, church records, city guidebooks, and songs,

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

but these sources did not foreground the voices of African American sex workers.[62] Blair's critical lens on institutional archives acknowledged women's lost voices, but simultaneously recognized the available documentation of women's activities.[63] These historians demonstrate that the gender problem in history is not only in what is in the archive, but in the gendered bias in what is retrieved from them.

Data

Organized crime constitutes a hidden population. Hidden populations are hidden because their total population is unknown to the public, and the activities of the group are largely unknown.[64] Hidden populations are difficult to study because entering institutions as members of a hidden population, whether for medical treatment or filling out a survey, unveils individuals' previously hidden activities and identities. Strategies that have been used to sample hidden populations include snowball sampling, respondent-driven sampling, and targeted sampling.[65] A snowball sample is a chain of referrals that begins with the informant or initial seed and multiplies as referrals from referees move farther from the informant.[66] There is no population list of organized crime members from which I could draw a truly random sample, so this project employed two snowball sampling approaches, initially using Al Capone as the seed from which I grow the network of affiliations. The first snowball sample was via sources and the second was via associates. As a source-based seed, I used Al Capone as a search term to locate primary and secondary sources, and then I coded the sources beyond their sections on Al Capone. This is how I came across John Landesco's *Illinois Crime Survey of 1929* for example.[67] While searching for archival sources pertaining to Al Capone, I located a reference to the *Illinois Crime Survey*. I ended up coding this source in its entirety even though Capone

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

appeared on only 40 of the 146 coded pages. This source-based snowball began with one seed, Al Capone, but in this source I located 660 individuals other than Capone who were also mentioned.

The origin of this project was also a source-based sample. The Chicago Crime Commission (CCC) is a watchdog organization founded in 1919 by business leaders concerned with corruption in Chicago. The organization still exists today and houses a large card catalogue linking organized crime individuals through archive folders. Requesting a random selection of consolidation files and public enemy files created a random seed from which to start building the database. The CCC's random selection of files included many folders pertaining to Al Capone but also included consolidation folders on a variety of major crime activities from the early 1900s and the CCC's original public enemy reports. The CCC folders contained mostly newspaper clippings, but there were also some investigator notes, legal documents, letters to CCC members, arrest records, and reports. This source-based snowball approach expanded the network beyond Al Capone without having to manually locate and code every document from Prohibition Era Chicago.

The second type of snowball sampling came via associates. For an associate-based snowball, I used the list of names generated from Capone's archives as a starting point for new searches. Online access to the *Chicago Tribune* provided a search function for some of these names. Due to time constraints I could not exhaust the list of Al Capone's associates. However, I strategically targeted certain associates on the list (e.g., public enemies and women) and reached saturation around prominent historical events and the individuals involved. Overall, this project required creative approaches to

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

snowball sampling a hidden population because I could not ask informants for a list of referrals, instead I snowballed within the archives chasing leads and digging through boxes.

A major concern for sampling hidden populations is avoiding bias introduced through the initial seed or informant. Al Capone was by no means normal in terms of his social position in Chicago. In fact, what makes Al Capone a useful informant is that he had hundreds of discrete documented ties. From Al Capone's not-so-normal point of view we get a picture of the largest organized crime network in Chicago during this period. Using Al Capone as the informant introduces bias to the sample, but it is that very bias that is of interest in social network research. The Al Capone bias in the data captures the reality that friends and bootlegging partners were not random events. In traditional statistical linear modeling, Al Capone would be an elephant-sized sampling challenge; however, social network tools are designed for exploring non-random aspects of social life.

If archives have obscured women's history, this is even truer for criminal women's history. Locating women in the archives required a relational approach by relying on the publicly available cases of the criminal men in their lives. In other words, women's criminal and noncriminal events and relationships are in the archives, but they are filed and preserved through men's archives. In the folders and boxes dedicated to Al Capone, his cronies, and other public enemies, I found names of women and descriptions of their criminal and non-criminal activities. At the Chicago History Museum, I read young men's life histories that occasionally referenced the women in their lives. Returning to the CCC archives with a list of women's names connected to organized

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

crime permitted a card catalogue search and resulted in several cases of women who had CCC investigation folders of their own.

Table 1: Primary and secondary sources

	Physical Archives	Pages
1	Chicago Crime Commission	2,081
2	Chicago History Museum	178
3	National Archives—Great Lakes Region	1,072
4	Newberry Library	6
	Online Archives	
5	Internal Revenue Service	86
6	FBI FOIA Electronic Reading Room	6
7	Northwestern's *History of Homicide in Chicago, 1870-1930*	130
8	Proquest Newspapers *Chicago Tribune*	788
	Historical Secondary Sources	
9	Asbury, Herbert. 1940. *Gem of the Prairie.*	172
10	Landesco, John. 1929. *Organized Crime in Chicago.*	231
11	Pasley, Fred. 1930. *Al Capone: The Biography of a Self-made Man*.	23
12	Reckless, Walter. 1933. *Vice in Chicago.*	12
	Contemporary Secondary Sources	
13	Abbott, Karen. 2007. *Sin in the Second City.*	3
15	Eig, Jonathan. 2010. *Get Capone.*	159
16	Russo, Gus. 2001. *The Outfit.*	45
17	Stelzer, Patricia. 1997. *An Examination of the Life of John Torrio.*	9
	Total	5,001

To build a relational database on organized crime, I accessed files and boxes at four physical archives located in Chicago, downloaded files from four online archives, and coded pages from a selection of historical and contemporary secondary sources. Table 1 presents an exhaustive list of all the sources and the distribution of the 5,001 pages of documents coded to create the database. The types of documents in the physical and online archives vary greatly ranging from newspaper clippings and obituaries to details of police investigations, bail bond cards, tax documents, and court testimony. Together these documents provide an outsider perspective of organized crime that was

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

recorded concurrently with the organized crime activities. For the insider perspective, I typed 178 pages of notes from the Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection located at the Chicago History Museum. I was unable to identify individuals or code these life histories for relational data due to the nearly 100-year-old confidentiality protections, but these life histories provided context and voice to some of the activities within organized crime.

Across these sources were 3,321 individuals who were in some way connected to organized crime in Chicago in the early 1900s, some 15,861 social relationships between them, and 1,540 locations where they spent time. I organized these individuals, relationships, and addresses in a relational database called the Capone Database. Most social science lacks any information on the relationships between actors, but relationships were central to the design of this database. The Capone Database is unique in its scope, detail, size, and historical moment. It contains detailed information on over 100 different types of relationships. Each relationship is linked to its original source for purposes of triangulation and reliability. Data on criminal networks are rare, and, to the best of my knowledge, the Capone Database is the largest and most complete database on a historical criminal organization albeit admittedly with some missing data.

Table 2 presents counts on some of the content in the Capone Database. Note that not every person, address, or tie in the database was part of organized crime, rather these were the people, locations, and relations that appeared in the sources as possible organized crime activity and its take down. Social network analysis is required to sort out these distinctions.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Table 2: Capone Database totals

Individuals			
Total	Men	Women	
3,321	2,988	333	
(100%)	(90%)	(10%)	
Addresses			
Total	Women Involved	Ownership Missing	
1,540	254	578	
(100%)	(16%)	(38%)	
Relationships			
Total	Man and Man	Man and Woman	Woman and Woman
15,861	14,544	1,148	169
(100%)	(92%)	(7%)	(1%)

Individuals in the database include attorneys, judges, police officers, and, of course, criminals (i.e., folks who committed crimes) and gangsters (i.e. criminals who were associated with gangs). Ten percent of the individuals in the database are women. Addresses in the database include alcohol, prostitution, and gambling establishments, as well as hotels and restaurants. Almost 40 percent of the addresses in the Capone Database had no information on owners or managers, and ownership and management changed over time. About 16 percent of the addresses in the database at some point had women owners or managers, and this count includes women who co-owned or co-managed properties with men. There are over 100 different types of relationships in the Capone Database such as business associations, criminal associations, family members, romantic partners, friendships, financial exchanges, funeral attendance, legal charges and rulings, courtroom witnesses, travel, political associations, rivalries, union associations, and violence. The majority of these relationships occurred during Prohibition. Each relationship in the Capone Database counts a connection between two individuals, which is also called a dyad. Dyads have three categories when analyzing gender composition:

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

dyads that connect two men, dyads that connect a man and a woman, and dyads that connect two women. The vast majority, 92 percent, of relationships in the Capone Database are between two men, 7 percent of the relationships are between a man and a woman, and 1 percent of the relationships are between two women. The gender distribution of percentages varies depending on the type of tie.

The Capone Database is complex. Some of the ties are directed, such as paying someone's bail or shooting someone, while others ties are undirected, like being brothers or traveling to the Bahamas together. Some ties are negative such as rivalries and violence, whereas others ties are positive like friendships and political campaign contributions. For these reasons, it would be awkward to analyze the Capone Database as a whole. Instead, analyses require subsets from the database in order to generate samples that are of theoretical interest.

Sample

This dissertation utilizes two subsets from the Capone Database: one on relationships and one on addresses. In this section, I describe each subset in detail and explain its relevance to my analysis. I extracted all of the criminal ties occurring during two time periods for the first subset: 1900 to 1919 and 1920 to 1933. This restricted timeline required me to drop all criminal ties that did not have approximate years from the sample, but I attempted to approximate a year whenever possible. I also dropped other types of relationships, such as family, friendships, legitimate ties, rivalries, violence, etc., from the sample in order to focus solely on the criminal network. I do rely on details from these other types of relationships when available to contextualize individuals' entrance into and access to organized crime. All of the criminal relationships in this subset are

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

undirected, which means that there is no distinction between who sends and who receives the criminal tie.

Criminal ties in this subset include general criminal associations, co-owners of or co-workers in illegitimate business, making graft or protection payments, co-arrests, criminal mentorships, political corruption, etc. The value and variation in the criminal ties get reduced in this analysis as I treat each criminal relationship as equal. For purposes of the analysis, a $50 payment to a graft collector is equal to corruption of the Mayor's office. The benefit of flattening the criminal ties is that the value and variation arise through the configuration of relationships within the networks, focusing on each person's count of criminal ties, the number of ties to central figures, and the number of relationships that individuals brokered in the network—properties that shed insight on the organizational structure of organized crime.

Sociologists have leveraged social networks to build organizational theory and map organizational structure. The concepts of markets and organizations have a tendency, in theory, to become rather abstract even though markets and organizations would not exist without actors and their exchanges. Social networks make markets and organizations less abstract and more social by populating them with actors and actors' routines and interactions. For example, Donald Tomaskovic-Devey conceptualizes labor markets as a network of employees moving between employers.[68] Lazega and Pattison's research on a law firm finds that cooperation and exchange relationships clustered within levels of the organization but not up the organizational chain, a cooperation pattern consistent with the bureaucratic structure of the law firm organization.[69] This type of research assumes that organizations and markets at their core are social networks, and the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

social networks are maps of the structure of the organization. Similarly, criminal network researchers assume this logic in mapping the structure of criminal organizations—networks can define the structure of organizations. Wayne Baker and Robert Faulkner's research on price-fixing conspiracy networks is one of the best examples of this. [70] They conceptualize the criminal organization not as the separate companies involved in the conspiracies but as a larger conspiracy network.[71]

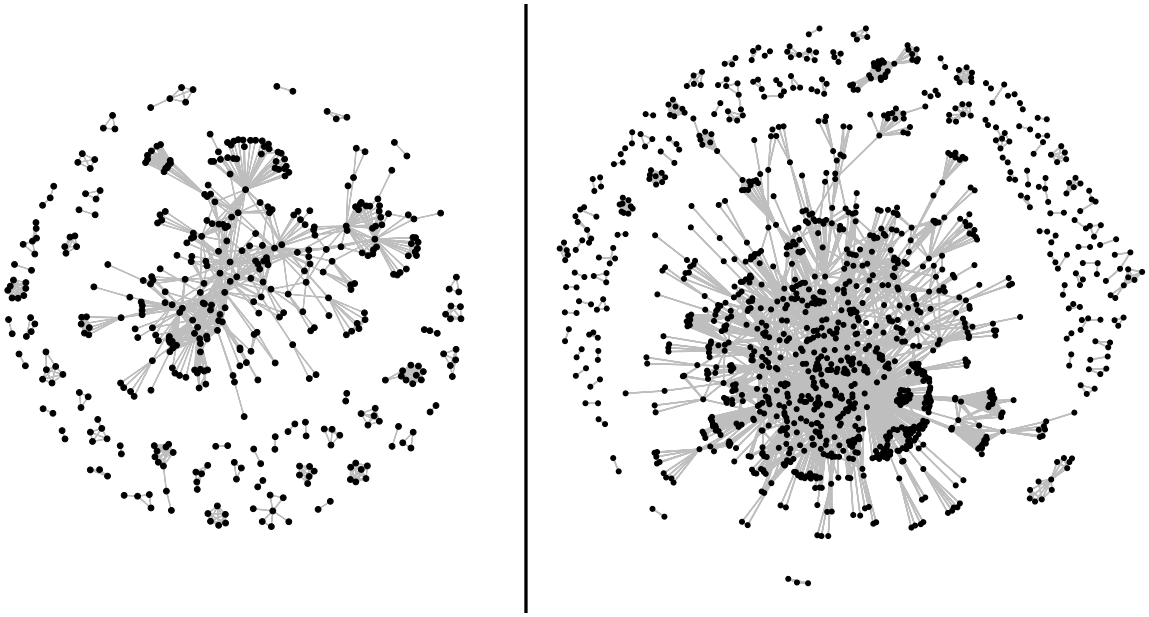
It is certainly challenging to map the structure of informal and illicit organizations, but patterns emerge in social network data that point toward organizational structures. In the Capone Database, a criminal relationship between two individuals, such as an owner of a speakeasy buying booze from a bootlegger, does not equal organized crime; this relationship is just a criminalized employment or market tie. Rather the constellation of how these criminal relationships come together and center on particular individuals within particular markets reveals the larger structure in which this single co-offense was embedded. To be part of the organized crime network, criminal ties had to directly or indirectly connect to the coordinated activities between small groups of powerful gangsters, politicians, and law enforcement embedded in Chicago's criminalized markets of protection, sex, gambling, and alcohol.

I have organized the Capone Database to differentiate between organized crime and general criminal pairs or groups. Plotting all of the criminal relationships from 1900 to 1919 and 1920 to 1933 available in the Capone Database produces multiple separate components, i.e., different pieces of a network that are not connected, as shown in Figure 1. In Figure 1 each dot represents an individual in the Capone Database and each line

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

represents a criminal tie between two individuals. Each person in these two networks was involved in some sort of crime.

Figure 1: All Capone Database criminal ties from 1900-1919 and 1920-1933



It does not require advanced training in social network analysis to notice that both of these networks have a large discrete section connecting the majority of people.

At the center of these two arrays of relationships is organized crime—i.e., the single section of the network connecting the greatest number of individuals including the ties to the powerful group coordinating protection and corruption that I use to define organized crime. Within the largest components are the relationships between crooked politicians and law enforcement, famous mobsters and their childhood friends, and husbands and wives. Not surprisingly, since organizations are bounded networks with density around powerful roles, large components link many individuals and are dominated by prominent actors with many ties. The smaller components outside the largest components connecting just a few individuals represent co-offenses (e.g., bank

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

robberies, illegitimate businesses, street gangs) that showed up in the archival searches related to organized crime but never connected to organized crime. The lack of connection to the largest components suggests that these criminal groups were distinct from organized crime and had no overlapping criminal relationships with members of organized crime. I operationalize organized crime for the purposes of this research as the largest components of criminal relationships extracted from the Capone Database. This definition removes all the petty criminals and smaller components that existed outside of organized crime during the two time periods.

The largest components map the structure of the organization at two points in time. Illicit and informal organizations comprise sets of interactions coordinating corruption and profits beyond the walls of a headquarters building and beyond the list of individuals on a roster, but when these criminal relationships and individuals overlap they form the larger structure of organized crime. Analytically it is important to conceptualize the largest component as the organization in order to speak to broader organizational changes and to bound what is included and excluded in these changes. To these ends, I consider the phrases "the network of organized crime" and "the organization of organized crime" to be conceptually equivalent. Both include the cultural and historical space containing the legal and social resources of organized crime. Throughout this dissertation I refer to the organization or the organized crime network interchangeably, and both refer to the largest component in my data.

The second subset I utilized from the Capone Database was address data. For this subset, I extracted all of the sex work and alcohol related addresses that operated from 1900 to 1933 and had information on proprietors, co-proprietors, operators, or managers.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The information on the people associated with the addresses was necessary for me to do a gender comparison, so I dropped all addresses without information on proprietors, co-proprietors, operators, or managers from the subset. These addresses include organized crime establishments as well as establishments not related or connected to organized crime.

I identified 500 alcohol related addresses within the 34-year time period that included saloons, speakeasies, restaurants serving alcohol illegally, small shops and pharmacies selling alcohol illegally, and breweries. These addresses also include domestic spaces like blind pigs, beer flats, and domestic sales of moonshine. I identified 517 sex work related addresses within the 34-year time period that included formal spaces such as brothels as well as cabarets, dance halls, restaurants, and saloons that violated prostitution laws. The sex work related addresses also included the domestic spaces of apartments and houses where women and men operated informal brothels. These addresses provide context regarding the illicit activities within the urban space of Chicago, but they also provide some evidence regarding the changing markets around sex work and alcohol.

Table 3 summarizes the bulk of the evidence in this dissertation. I detail these counts and their relevance throughout the chapters, but these are the samples on organized crime and addresses extracted from the Capone Database that I refer to throughout the dissertation. The first set of counts and percentages in Table 3 is composed of the individuals in the largest components indicating the individuals in the organized crime network. The second set of counts and percentages is a summary of the criminal ties within organized crime. The third set of counts and percentages includes

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

organized crime addresses as well as addresses outside of organized crime. In general, men-involved addresses are the total addresses minus some, but not all, of the women-involved addresses because of co-ownership and co-management establishments.

Table 3: Sample totals, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933

	Time 1 1900-1919	Time 2 1920-1933
Organized Crime Individuals		
Total	267 (100%)	937 (100%)
Men	220 (82%)	899 (96%)
Women	47 (18%)	38 (4%)
Criminal Relationships in Organized Crime		
Total	789 (100%)	3,250 (100%)
Man and Man	641 (81%)	3,134 (96%)
Man and Woman	122 (16%)	109 (3%)
Woman and Woman	26 (3%)	7 (<1%)
Illicit Establishment Addresses		
Alcohol Related	328 (100%)	172 (100%)
Women Involved	15 (5%)	46 (27%)
Sex Work Related	332 (100%)	185 (100%)
Women Involved	128 (39%)	88 (48%)

I identified 47 women and their 148 criminal ties in organized crime from 1900 to 1919, and I identified 38 women and their 116 criminal ties in organized crime from 1920 to 1933. I refer to these women and their relationships with regularity through the chapters.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The organized crime network went from being 18 percent women to only 4 percent women. This dramatic change in percentages was the foundation for my research questions for this project. I answer these questions via social network analysis and comparing relevant biographical details of these women.

I leverage the address data to understand the shifting illicit markets in Chicago in order to test whether women's dramatic decrease in organized crime was a more general pattern of women's decrease in crime during Prohibition. The address data suggest otherwise. I find that the percent of women-involved addresses increased during Prohibition in both alcohol related addresses and sex work related addresses. I situate the organized crime networks within these larger market shifts in the proceeding chapters.

Chapter Outline

Good mixed methods research overcomes the weaknesses of one method with the strengths of another. Social network analysis provides a set of tools to organize and analyze historical relationships and organizations, but these tools also require a level of abstraction that limits explanation. Interpreting social network results through historical narrative methods brings the power of temporal ordering and causality back to the analysis. This project employed social networks to organize information on over 3,000 individuals and over 15,000 relationships associated with criminal activity and its take down in Chicago between 1882 and 1952, with the majority of these relationships occurring during Prohibition. Analyzing these networks permits me to map out organized crime, calculate multiple descriptive statistics, model hypotheses, and compare organizational change and gender inequality in two different institutional contexts. In the end I was left with a robust finding about the structural shifts of organized crime

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

excluding women but with no answer as to why. Interpreting the network results through historical narrative allowed me dig deeper in order to answer the why. Returning to the original archival sources, I identified the conditions that connected women to organized crime in the first place and excluded them in the next. The subsequent chapters are technically organized by method though I intentionally obscured these boundaries by leveraging historical data with network data in the causal explanations across the chapters.

Chapter 2 explains the legal and geographic conditions that permitted organized crime to develop and thrive in Chicago at the turn of the twentieth century. Organized crime from 1900 to 1919 revolved around the exploitation and protection of sex work and gambling, illicit urban entertainment economies accompanying Chicago's explosive population growth. Organized crime began in Chicago's red-light districts as the coordination between aldermen, police officers, and business owners exchanging tributes for protection from police raids or legal prosecution. The organized crime network was relatively small and decentralized with no clear group of crime bosses. Organized crime, at this time, coordinated a specialized protection market that was territorial. This organizational context had increased opportunities for women. Eighteen percent of the individuals in the organized crime network were women, and women's connections to organized crime were almost entirely through their brothel businesses. Their locations in Chicago's sanctioned and unsanctioned red-light districts were part of organized crime's territory, so women paid in and joined accordingly to avoid raids, escape prosecution, and fix judges. These organized crime opportunities did not require familial and romantic relationships to organized crime men.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Chapter 3 identifies the consequences of the exogenous shock of Prohibition on the organized crime network and women's subsequent exclusion from organized crime. Prohibition shifted the legitimate production and distribution of alcohol to the criminal economy, which produced a fundamental shift in the organizational structure of crime. In response to the US prohibition of the production, transportation, and sales of intoxicating beverages, the organized crime network tripled in size and became more sparse and centralized with a clearer leadership structure at the center. The market was less territorially concentrated as organized crime spread geographically to villages outside of Chicago when the increased scale of production was tied to activities rather than locations. This organizational restructuring mobilized men and excluded women. Women made up only 4 percent of the Prohibition organized crime network even as women's proportion of alcohol and sex work activities and properties around Chicago were increasing. Women entrepreneurs could not connect to the organization on the location of their small businesses alone. Thus, relations trumped locations as the means of connecting to organized crime, and women could not access those relationships to organized crime as easily as men could. During Prohibition, women's access to organized crime came to be defined mostly by their husbands or romantic partners.

Chapter 4 employs the tools of social network analysis to map out the organized crime networks at two points in time: 1900 to 1919 and 1920 to 1933. In the small and decentralized structure of pre-Prohibition organized crime, women were peripheral but they made up 18 percent of the individuals in the network and resided on 19 percent of the criminal relationships in the network. Prohibition tripled the number of people and quadrupled the number of relationships in the organized crime network. The network

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

simultaneously became more sparse and more centralized. Similar to previous research on women's success and access to powerful roles influenced by organizational structure, I find that the centralized structure during Prohibition excluded women. Women's participation dropped to only 4 percent of the individuals in the network and 4 percent of the relationships in the network. This organizational shift also diminished the remaining women's positions in the network. Evidence for this comes from calculations of gender gaps across multiple network positions, and my finding that gender inequality increased in every single measure from the pre-Prohibition network to the Prohibition network.

In chapter 4, I also replicate the structural analysis with sensitivity to the role that criminal elites had on the gender gap. Treating criminal elite men and criminal non-elite men as conceptually different categories reveals a moment of rough gender parity before Prohibition when all women looked like the non-elite men in organized crime in terms of structural positions. This parity eroded during Prohibition. Not surprisingly, a large gender gap remained between women and non-elite men because non-elite men formed ties with elite men when women did not. Before Prohibition women and non-elite men did not control network resources, but they had similar access to networked resources; during Prohibition, non-elite men had better access to networked resources than women.

Chapter 5 concludes the dissertation with a brief summary of the findings and arguments as they relate to the three research questions presented in this chapter. I then turn to a discussion of the limitations, contributions, and implications of this research. The historical narratives and organized crime networks in the following pages are often not flattering, but they revisit a historical moment and a historical organization to correct

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

misconceptions about women's locations in history and render women, even criminal women, visible and relevant.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Notes

[1] Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Oldest Vice Queen Finds Reform at 70." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 14, pp. 1, 6.

[2] Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Grandeur Turns to Squalor for Ex-Levee Queen." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 15, p. 4.

[3] Ibid; Blair 2010:132.

[4] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1915. "'Vic' Shaw's Flat Raided: 'Doctor' and Drugs Taken." December 18, p. 5; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1916. "'Vic' Shaw, Vice 'Queen,' Deported from Canada." March 13, p. 13.

[5] Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Oldest Vice Queen Finds Reform at 70." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 14, pp. 1, 6.

[6] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1951. "Vic Shaw, Queen of Vice on the Old Levee, Dies." November 13, p. 20.

[7] Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Oldest Vice Queen Finds Reform at 70." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 14, pp. 1, 6.

[8] Ibid; Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Grandeur Turns to Squalor for Ex-Levee Queen." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 15, p. 4.

[9] Ibid.

[10] Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Grandeur Turns to Squalor for Ex-Levee Queen." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 15, p. 4; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Vice Sleuths Raid Flat of Roy Jones." November 16, p. 1.

[11] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Inside Story of Vice's Grip on Chicago." July 18, pp. 1, 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1915. "'Vic' Shaw's Flat Raided: 'Doctor' and Drugs Taken." December 18, p. 5.

[12] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1917. "$13,900 Chief's Share in Graft, Costello Says." December 19, pp. 1, 10; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1918. "U.S. Raiders Put End to Resort Long Immune." February 20, p. 5. See also Clement (2006) and Reckless (1933) on the formal closing of red-light districts and the shift to more informal sex work.

[13] Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Dope and Death Doomed Levee, 'Queen' Recalls." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 16, p. 12.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[14] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1928. "'Vic Shaw,' 60, Fined $500 for Possessing Liquor." January 28, p. 1.

[15] Bureau of Justice Statistics 2015; Guerino, Harrison, and Sabol 2011.

[16] Anderson 1999; Feeley and Little 1991; Jacobs and Miller 1998; Jones 2010; Miller 1998, 2001.

[17] Miller 1998; Mullins and Wright 2003.

[18] Feeley and Little 1991.

[19] Becker 1953; Sutherland 1947.

[20] Black 2009; Decker and Van Winkle 1996; Ianni and Reuss-Ianni 1972; Morselli, Tremblay, and McCarthy 2006; Mullins and Wright 2003; Shaw 1938.

[21] Giordano, Deines, and Cernkovich 2006; Haynie et al. 2005; Leverentz 2006; Mullins and Wright 2003; Steffensmeier, Schwartz, and Roche 2013; Zhang, Chin, and Miller 2007.

[22] Burt 1998; Lutter 2015; McDonald 2011.

[23] Becker and McCorkel 2011; Schwartz, Conover-Williams, and Clemons 2015; Steffensmeier, Schwartz, and Roche 2013.

[24] Adler 1985; Gambetta 1993.

[25] Ibid.

[26] Dino 2007; Pizzini-Gambetta 2014.

[27] Kalev 2009; Smith-Doerr 2004.

[28] Pizzini-Gambetta 2014.

[29] Adler 1985.

[30] Ibid.

[31] Maher 1997:85.

[32] Ibid.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[33] Ibid. See also Clement (2006) about the increasing violence and exploitation of sex work during Prohibition when organized crime controlled the alcohol market.

[34] Zhang 2014.

[35] Zhang, Chin, and Miller 2007.

[36] Felson 2006; Haller 2012; von Lampe 2014.

[37] von Lampe 2001:104.

[38] Moore 1974; von Lampe 2014.

[39] Gambetta 1993:68; Siebert 1996.

[40] See, for example, Giancana and Renner 1984 Ianni and Reuss-Ianni 1972.

[41] Block 1977.

[42] Holub 2007.

[43] Massari and Motta 2007; Siebert 1996.

[44] Ingrasci 2007.

[45] Abadinsky 2013; Albanese 1989; Albini 1971; Blok 1974; Boissevain 1974; Collins 2011; Haller 1970; Haller 1971; Haller 1990; Ianni and Reuss-Ianni 1972.

[46] Abadinsky 2013; Adams 2005; Collins 2011; Gambetta 1993; Haller 1990; Hess 1990.

[47] Chesney-Lind and Irwin 2008; Miller 2002.

[48] Kadushin 2012; Marsden 1990; Wasserman and Faust 1994; Wellman 1983.

[49] Baker and Faulkner 1993; Baker and Faulkner 2003; Klerks 2001; Malm, Bichler, and Van De Walle 2010; McGloin 2005; Morselli 2003; Morselli 2009; Natarajan 2006; Papachristos 2009; Papachristos and Smith 2014; Pedahzur and Perliger 2006; Roman et al. 2012; Xu and Chen 2003.

[50] Kreager et al. forthcoming.

[51] Morselli and Giguere 2006; Natarajan 2006.

[52] Papachristos, Braga, and Hureau 2012.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[53] Erikson 2013.

[54] Erickson 2013:237.

[55] Abbott 2004.

[56] Howell and Prevenier 2001.

[57] Bursik 2009.

[58] Howell and Prevenier 2001; Nora 1989; Schwartz and Cook 2002.

[59] Moseley 1973; Voss-Hubbard 1995.

[60] Fronc 2009.

[61] Ibid.

[62] Blair 2010.

[63] Ibid.

[64] Heckathorn 1997.

[65] Gile and Handcock 2010; Heckathorn 1997; Watters and Biernacki 1989.

[66] Wright et al. 1992.

[67] Landesco [1929] 1968.

[68] Tomaskovic-Devey 2013.

[69] Lazega and Pattison 1999.

[70] Baker and Faulkner 1993.

[71] Ibid.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

CHAPTER 2

WOMEN IN CHICAGO ORGANIZED CRIME, 1900-1919

Chicago organized crime coordinated the protection and exploitation of illicit gambling and sex work businesses with the corruption of legitimate political and law enforcement offices from 1900 to 1919. Structurally, the organized crime network was small, sparse, and decentralized. Organized crime's protection market was territorial focusing on Chicago's red-light districts where brothels, gambling dens, dance halls, and saloons concentrated. This organizational structure and its territorial focus provided increased organized crime connections for women because entrepreneurial women could access the protection market through the locations of their brothels. Women made up a significant percentage of the organized crime network during this period when they paid collectors and fixers, owned or managed protected brothels, or trafficked other women. Women's entrée to organized crime was through the locations of their brothels rather than their relations to organized-crime-involved husbands or romantic partners.

In this chapter, I detail the legal and geographic conditions that permitted organized crime to develop and thrive in Chicago at the turn of the twentieth century. I begin with a discussion of the fluctuating laws, regulations, and enforcements regarding the sex work economy that made sex work risky business even when it was technically legal. Then I examine men and women's ownership and management of brothels. Though sex work was inherently women's work, the profits of sex work were divided among men and women. The sex work economy existed throughout the city but concentrated in the red-light districts which were easy to locate and easy to exploit. I describe the territory of the red-light districts where organized crime developed and focused its protection market.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Under these conditions, politicians, law enforcement, and men and women illicit entertainment business owners coordinated a loose and profitable syndication of graft payments, collections, protections, and extortion. Former mayors, Chicago School sociologists of the 1920s, and urban historians have made the connection between early twentieth century Chicago organized crime and the sex work economy by focusing on a few key men.[1] My research goes beyond this connection and these few key men by situating women of the sex work economy as relevant actors in the 1900 to 1919 Chicago organized crime network.

The Laws

Illicit entertainments were risky businesses. Though not illegal, saloons and dance halls were highly regulated by city and state statutes and frequently raided by Chicago police and morals inspectors. Violations included unescorted women, interracial dancing or socializing, or failure to follow closing hours. Sex work and gambling were technically legal, but the spaces in which these activities occurred were criminalized under the 1874 Criminal Code, which prohibited the keeping or leasing of a house of ill-fame or disorderly house that encouraged "idleness, gaming, drinking, fornication, or other misbehavior."[2] Disorderly house laws were broad, and police and judges enforced them irregularly. Commentators pointed out the ambiguity of the sex work laws and the ambiguity of their enforcement; for example, *Chicago Tribune* journalist John Callan O'Laughlin noted Chicago's failure to enforce state law:

> I am told an Illinois state law prohibits prostitution. This law is not enforced in the city of Chicago. I am told there is a city ordinance so constructed that it permits by wide interpretation the regulation of this moral crime. In Chicago vice is neither prohibited nor is it well regulated.[3]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

University of Chicago sociologist Walter Reckless agreed in his survey, *Vice in Chicago*, and stated, "Prostitution was never quite legalized or even tolerated in Chicago or in other American cities. It merely had been permitted to exist (in spite of statutory law) during a period when public discussion of it was tabu."[4]

Thus, within this legally gray area of the early twentieth century, the rules and regulations targeting brothels and sex work frequently landed women selling sex, men buying sex, or either managing the selling of women's sex in jail and in court. The cacophony of sex work economy regulations prohibited solicitation from windows, leasing property to operate brothels or "houses of ill repute," liquor sales at brothels, and boarding women against their will. It was not until 1915 that an amendment to the disorderly conduct laws criminalized the solicitation of sex work, which was the first criminal statute to impact the sex workers themselves.[5]

Chicago law enforcement altered the sex economy's rules and regulations while proclaiming themselves reformers or bowing to the pressures of the loud moral activists of the Progressive Era.[6] For example, when police arrested women assumed to be sex workers in raids, they took the women to the police stations but would not book them until 1:00 AM. Inspectors argued that this departmental policy kept women off of the streets and out of the brothels as their bails would not be posted until after mandatory citywide closing hours.[7] The irony of this supposedly protective action was that women had to complete more sex work in order to pay back their bail.

In 1909, Chief of Police Leroy Steward issued a new directive against Chicago's red-light districts.[8] Singlehandedly, Chief Steward banned swinging doors, colored lights, and delivery boys under the age of 18 from brothels. He banned brothels outside of the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

segregated red-light districts, brothels within two blocks of a school, church, hospital, or other public institution, and brothels located on Chicago's elevated train line. Steward also promised rigid enforcement of a ban on women entering saloons without a male escort. Enterprising unescorted women banned from the saloons turned their attentions toward cheap theaters where they could "sit and solicit drinks from the men in the audience" or hired male escorts to sit with them in saloons and cafes.[9] Immediately following the three-day grace period to comply with Chief Steward's new orders, police made over 50 arrests of about 30 men and the rest women.[10] Later in the week, 20 more women were arrested at North Side saloons because they were without male escorts.[11] The regulations meant to protect women effectively increased the criminalization of women—sex workers or not.

Chief Steward's regulations were a startling display of power. The regulations caused immediate confusion among the red-light district workers who swarmed precinct stations with questions.[12] The most public opposition came from William A. Brubaker, chairman of the Prohibition Central Committee of Cook County, in an open letter published in the *Chicago Tribune* in which Brubaker admonished Chief Steward for abusing his power:

> Permit me to ask: Who clothed you with legislative powers and authorized you to nullify the ordinances of the city of Chicago and the laws of the state of Illinois? When and by whom was the chief of police of Chicago made superior to the governor, the legislature, and the Supreme Court of Illinois?[13]

Even though Brubaker chaired a committee calling for the criminalization of sex work and the closing of the red-light districts of Chicago, the contents of Brubaker's letter focused on law enforcement's failure to follow and administer state law. Perhaps Brubaker recognized that a rogue chief of police could not bring lasting change to the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

state of Illinois. In response, Chief Steward refused to read Brubaker's letter or acknowledge its contents, and he had no qualms about discrediting Brubaker's position on the criminalization of sex work as being unrealistic.[14] Two years later, Police Chief Steward's order was "hailed as one of the best regulative orders that Chicago ever had known and it worked a wonderful change in the [red-light district]."[15] This legal ambiguity and fluctuation occurring in the streets was also occurring in the courts.

Forced to respond to the changing regulations of sex work and the red-light districts, some judges' rulings were inconsistent with Progressive Era activists' attempts to save women. In 1911, Municipal Judge Walker discharged 11 women from his court striking at the police order that banned unescorted women from saloons. He justified his actions by saying, "A woman has as much right in a saloon as a man" and criticized the police for not also targeting unescorted high society women at the "fine hotel cafes."[16] Judges' rulings for greater gender equality were punitive as well. For example, Morals Court Judge Hopkins was the first judge in the state of Illinois to charge women, alleged sex workers from South Side brothels, with vagrancy. Reporters commented that Judge Hopkins had "annihilated the double code of morals when he announced his intention of punishing in equal measure men and women alike found in resorts."[17] Similar to the reactionary regulations introduced by the police chief, judges' inconsistencies in rulings increased legal ambiguity around sex work.

New specialized courts in Chicago's judicial system also added legal ambiguity to the sex work economy. The Morals Court was a specialized branch of the Municipal Court that processed sex work related arrests.[18] In response to the Chicago Vice Commission's 1911 report, Chicago officials established the Morals Court, in 1913,

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

which was fully operational by 1914. The Morals Court operated as a public clearing house, records keeper, and enforcer of sex work regulation.[19] The morals upheld in the Morals Court preserved the Progressive Era ideal of white women's femininity when mention of sex work and women's sexuality was taboo.[20] The criminalization of moral transgressions was largely a criminalization of women. Men booked at the Morals Court were able to leave quickly if they could arrange bail.[21] Women were held overnight in order to undergo medical examinations and appear in court the following morning. If women tested positive for venereal diseases, they were sent to Lawndale Hospital for treatment.[22] Judges frequently viewed the hospitalization as punishment and would dismiss the pending cases when women were no longer infected. The moral double standards of this court shifted slightly in 1919 when judges could hospitalize infected men as well as women.[23]

Courts revived old laws and adopted new ones to discourage and suppress sex work in Chicago. A civil case in 1912 reminded the Chicago courts of the old 1874 disorderly conduct law that implicated the landlords of properties used for "disorderly houses." Under the disorderly house law, private citizens could file civil cases against property owners.[24] In 1915, Illinois passed a new injunction and abatement law that could close any property associated with sex work for one year.[25] The private anti-prostitution activist group the Committee of Fifteen aggressively investigated and filed cases against alleged brothels and women's homes under the injunction and abatement laws for years.[26]

Legal ambiguity and fluctuation made the sex work economy risky business. Increased police raids cost brothel owners money when posting bail, and judges' vagrancy rulings cost brothel owners money when paying legal fees and fines. New

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

morals judges and morals inspectors, with their heightened convictions, were more difficult to fix and pay off.[27] All of these payments cut into profits. There was money to be made if a protection market could undercut the price of bail, legal fees, and fines. An elaborate syndication of protection, graft, and corruption could also force businesses into the protection market with threats of frequent police raids. Organized crime developed in this ambiguous legal space.

The Sex Economy

From 1880 to 1890, Chicago's population more than doubled, making it the second largest city in the United States with a population just over one million. By 1910, Chicago claimed more than two million residents. Rural laborers, waves of migrants from southern and eastern Europe, and the great migration of southern blacks all moving to Chicago in pursuit of food, work, and money fueled urban growth. Urban entertainment thrived on the wages of industrial capitalism. Workers' demands for leisure redefined city blocks, outpaced regulations, and brought together men and women from all walks of life.

Unaccompanied young men and women were arriving in Chicago in unprecedented numbers. In 1909, Jane Addams, charter member of the American Sociological Society, sociology instructor at the University of Chicago, and founder of Chicago's Hull House, lamented the changes she observed in urban youth and young adults:

> Never before in civilization have such numbers of young girls been suddenly released from the protection of the home and permitted to walk unattended upon the city streets and to work under alien roofs; for the first time they are being prized more for their labor power than for their innocence, their tender beauty, their ephemeral gaiety. … Never before have such numbers of young boys earned

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

> money independently of the family life, and felt themselves free to spend it as they choose in the mist of vice deliberately disguised as pleasure.[28]

While Addams's sentiment exemplified the social movement politics of the Progressive Era, she was also remarking on the changing social conditions for working-class women as a growing part of the urban workforce. Some of these women had left Midwest family farms, but many were immigrant and black working women.[29] Women's paltry wages did not get them far in the city. Women earned about $8 a week in manufacturing or sales or about $5 to $6 a week plus tips in waitressing, which adjusting for inflation would be approximately $130 to $190 a week in 2015 dollars.[30]

Jane Addams and other Progressive activists were concerned with white women's exploitation in the urban labor force, but their alarm of "vice deliberately disguised as pleasure" referred to the lucrative wages that women found in sex work. In tandem with an increasing working population and increasing wages of industrial capitalism was a growing urban entertainment economy of sex work, gambling, saloons, cabarets, and dance halls. White women working at modest or midrange brothels could earn just as much salary a week as the white shop girls and waitresses while working fewer hours and receiving free room and board.[31] Carrie Watson, with her successful brownstone brothel on Clark Street, told British muckraker William Stead that if women had youth, health, and good looks, their assets were valued more on Clark Street than in offices and retail shops.[32] Sex work, she explained, was "an easy lazy way of making a living" for women, and all of her employees were each supporting three to four dependents with their wages.[33] In 1911, The Chicago Vice Commission estimated that there were 5,000 sex workers in Chicago and $15 million spent each year in Chicago's brothels.[34] Although it

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

was in the Vice Commission's interest to inflate their figures, their claim of an influential underground economy in which many women found work went undisputed.

Women's work in the sex economy was not just as sex workers. Entrepreneurial women ran brothels, employed and managed sex workers, and recruited talent. I find that women managed and profited in the commodification of sex at rates similar to those of men. According to my calculations of brothel and sex work related addresses, women owned, co-owned, managed, and/or operated 28 percent of the sex economy businesses from 1900 to 1909 and 52 percent of the sex economy businesses from 1910 to 1919. To the best of my knowledge, there is no single historical source to validate my calculations, but I have found a few sources with similar kinds of estimates. Historian Cynthia Blair analyzed British muckraker William Stead's 1894 "Black List" of some of the most notorious brothels in Chicago's red-light district, and she found that women owned 24 percent of the brothels on Stead's list.[35] However, Stead's Black List did not include information on women managers or operators, which would have increased women's percentage.[36] The captain of the 22nd Street police station estimated in 1909 that women owned 50 percent of the 140 brothels in his district.[37] Chief of Police Steward estimated in 1909 that women owned 75 percent of Chicago's 400 brothels, but Steward's count of brothels was much lower than sociologist Walter Reckless' 1910 count of 1,020 brothels.[38] Unfortunately, Reckless did provide information on how many of the 1910 brothels were owned or operated by women, which makes it difficult to verify Chief Steward's estimate. Somewhere in the middle of this distribution is the rough estimate that women made up about 50 percent of the ownership and management of the sex work economy. The sex economy was predominantly women's work, but the ownership and

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

management shows that the profits of the sex economy were divided between men and women.

Chicago's most elite brothels generated such great profits that women owners retired in comfort and luxury. On October 19, 1909, evangelical preacher Gipsy Smith led a revival parade of hundreds marching through the segregated red-light district. His anti-red-light district and anti-sex-work parade to save women was an unconventional albeit effective advertisement for brothel owners. One unnamed woman who managed one of the largest brothels in the district joked and moralized to reporters about the boom in business that the preacher brought to her part of the red-light district:

> I have been in this neighborhood more than five years, and I can truthfully say that I never saw anything like the crowds that are coming to the houses tonight. Several times since the parade this place has been so full that we have had to refuse any more admittance. From a business standpoint I suppose we should be highly pleased. However, notwithstanding all the easy money that has drifted our way this evening, I am sorry that it happened. I am sorry for the young boys that were attracted to the district—many of them for the first time in their lives. And the young girls that walked along the street and gazed into the houses cannot escape a tinge of corruption. But far be it from me to moralize. I'm here to make the money, and it certainly is coming in fast tonight. If Gipsy Smith would lead a few more parades down here I would soon make money enough to retire and live on the interest of my wealth.[39]

Talk of profits and retiring on brothel-earned wealth were not uncommon for the red-light districts' most successful women brothel owners. The elite brothels of Chicago wined and dined distinguished clients with live music, luxury furnishings, premium champagne, and talented women. The elite and notorious Everleigh Club banished all visitors who spent less than $50 a visit, and the women working there pocketed $100 a week (about $2,400 a week in 2015 dollars).[40] Upon the closing of the Everleigh Club, the never-married Everleigh sisters retired to New York with their collection of luxury items and died comfortably of old age amid their Chicago-accrued wealth.[41] Bessie

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Hertzel, who had "more diamonds than any landlady on the West Side" and a serious heroin addiction, sold her brothel in 1910 when she woke up married to Eddie Jackson.[42] She made somewhere between $15,000 and $20,000 in the sale—approximately $360,000 to $480,000 in today's dollars accounting for inflation.[43]

This level of wealth was certainly not available to the majority of brothel owners. Most men and women of Chicago never came near the startup capital necessary to open an elite brothel in Chicago's red-light districts. Vic Shaw went from being a burlesque dancer to owning two elite brothels only because of the large cash bribe she received from a Chicago millionaire family.[44] Many of Chicago's brothels were nothing more than shanties or small apartments where men and women coordinated the selling of sex. Annie Plummer's brothel on 13 ½ Peoria Street was a "miserable shack" that she struggled to keep open because of the increasing rents and her abusive ex-husband.[45] Sex workers on the West Side rented horse stalls and rooms in ruined buildings by the day for a place to conduct their work.[46] Most brothels provided homes by day and workplaces by night for many men and women of the red-light district, but brothels varied greatly in terms of comfort and profits.

Prices for sex work in Chicago ranged from 25 cents to $20 with black women sex workers receiving the lowest wages.[47] According to historian Cynthia Blair's analysis of Chicago's 1900 Census, black women made up 17 percent of registered brothel sex workers when they made up only 2 percent of Chicago's population.[48] Black brothel owners and sex workers earned less than their white counterparts, but occasionally they accessed niche markets catering to the curiosities of a white male clientele.[49] Historians have identified that much of the moral panic of the Progressive Era was in reaction to

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

racial mixing when white women socialized and coupled with black men.[50] The moral panic did not apply to black women selling sex to white men as this transaction reinforced the system of racialization linking black women to depraved sexuality.[51]

In their efforts to save young, poor, white women, Progressive Era activists targeted and vilified men who profited off of women's sex work. Activists and reverends produced books and films that exaggerated and perpetuated enslavement and trafficking narratives, including titles such as the 1911 book *Chicago's Black Traffic in White Girls,* the 1912 book *The Vice Bondage of a Great City*, the 1912 book *Can Such Things Be? A Story of a White Slave*, and the 1913 silent film *Traffic in Souls* to name a few examples.[52] These narratives painted men, often black men, in the sex work economy as abductors and enslavers. The narratives ignored the low-earning brothel staff positions that men, including black men, filled in the sex work economy such as piano players, waiters, and porters.[53]

In 1909, when Chief of Chicago Police Steward singlehandedly changed red-light district regulations, one of his reform measures targeted the men profiting from the sex economy.[54] He prohibited men from owning or operating brothels, and promised to arrest all men subsisting off the income of sex workers on charges of vagrancy.[55] Progressive Era activists were enthusiastic about this new gendered policy because it reinforced the notion of protecting women from the "white slavers" and the male "undesirables" living off the profits of women.[56] In response to Steward's regulation, some men registered their wives' as the brothel owners and some women received swift promotions to brothel manager.[57] However, the powerful men of the red-light districts were immune to

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Steward's regulations.[58] Brothel owners paying into organized crime's protection market avoided the raids and arrests demanded by Chief Steward.

The Chicago organized crime network from 1900 to 1919 coordinated the protection and exploitation of illicit gambling and sex work businesses with the corruption of legitimate political and law enforcement offices. The bulk of organized crime activity in the network was contained within the market of protection: graft and payment collection from brothels and gambling dens, fixing of legal cases, donations to aldermen, and corruption of police departments. The protection market was open, meaning that organized crime could absorb businesses wanting protection and connections, and organized crime could exploit businesses that it wanted to protect or close.

The protection market and the geography of Chicago required organized crime to become territorial. Spatially, Chicago was and continues to be a large city in terms of square miles (234 square miles), especially compared to older eastern cities such as Boston (90 square miles) and Philadelphia (143 square miles). Though sex work occurred throughout the city, the segregated red-light districts provided a profitable concentration of illicit entertainment establishments. The coordination of the protection market with the police departments and local aldermen zoomed in on the territories of red-light districts and did not expand much beyond those territories. Women's brothels were among the many illicit entertainment establishments requiring protection in these districts, and women connected to organized crime through their payments into and their benefits from the protection market.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The Three Levees

The segregated red-light districts of Chicago were called the Levee districts. The earliest criminal ties in the pre-Prohibition organized crime network were located in Chicago's Levee districts, and the majority of the ties in the 1900 to 1919 organized crime network occurred within and revolved around the Levees. "Levee" referred to districts along the river ward.[59] The original Levee was located just south of the central business district, bounded by Clark Street and State Street from west to east and Van Buren Street and 12th Street from north to south.[60] In the shadows of the Loop high-rises were Chicago's vices of gambling, brothels, dance halls, and saloons all condensed into several blocks. Locals, laborers, and visitors had no trouble finding their way to the entertainments of the Levee. The Levee district was a prominent feature of central Chicago, which the naysayers were quick to ask: "Do the people of Chicago know that their business district, known as the 'loop,' can hardly be reached except by passage through or in close proximity to infected districts?"[61]

The sounds, smells, and sights of the "infected district" included music, train arrivals and departures, cigarettes, alcohol, interracial mixing, modern dancing, and a steady traffic of clients and sightseers. Cabarets of the Levee district brought together an unfamiliar combination of "saxophone music, fox-trotting, risqué entertainment, open promiscuity, wholesale intoxication and cigarette smoking, prostitutes, shop girls, and slumming society folk."[62] Dance halls called "black and tans" catered specifically and illegally to both white and black patrons.[63] A single room at the Hotel Queen would be rented eight times in a single day, though under oath the owner explained that the eight visitors a night were due to room changes from the insects or uncomfortable temperatures

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

rather than short visits by clients and sex workers.[64] A 1909 Chicago visitor described the Levee district and Levee lore with horror:

> I have been through the red light districts of Chicago, and I am filled with a great loathing. I have seen your dance halls, where temptation to sin is offered in the form of lights, and music, and drink. I have seen saloons which are but the ante-rooms to iniquity. I have visited your vice quarters, and have been astonished at the open traffic that exists therein. I have learned of how "white slavery" is conducted in Chicago. I have been told of women imprisoned behind bars and forced to do the will of their keepers. I have learned of police service to prevent the escape of unfortunates. The condition that exists is at once heartrending and disgusting. It is a blot upon the fair name of Chicago.[65]

Objectively, the Levee was a rough place with a tough reputation. It was the kind of place where travelers to Chicago would find themselves robbed by thieving gangs of women, such as August Bloemfon's allegations that four women thieves at 377 State Street stole $55 from him while he was lost in Chicago looking for his cousin.[66] The Levee provided sex workers, hobos, and drug addicts and their corresponding stigmas a segregated place to live, hustle, and work.[67] Other residents of the Levee included working-class, immigrant, and black families renting filthy and cold rooms in dilapidated hotels and boarding houses.[68] Their children played in the streets next to soliciting women, much to the dismay of at least some police officers.[69] In 1911, the Chicago Vice Commission calculated that 3,931 children lived in Chicago's First Ward, which contained the Levee district.[70] Saloons functioned as the primary social service agencies, providing warmth, toilets, stew, and bread to the residents and visitors of the Levee.[71]

There was a second Levee on the West Side of Chicago where brothers Mike and Joseph Heitler owned and controlled entire blocks of shanties and flophouses, especially along Green Street and Sangamon Street. Mike and Joseph were both connected to the organized crime network, and Mike was one of the most powerful individuals in the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

network in terms his criminal connections and his important position as a broker. Many organized crime activities from 1900 to 1919 centered on or include Mike Heitler. Rents in the Heitler brothers' West Side Levee typically would have been about $15 a month for working-class residences, but within the prosperous Levee economy the Heitlers could charge up to $300 a month for their shacks used as brothels or gambling dens.[72] Around 1910, the Heitlers expanded into Curtis Street and Carpenter Street, buying up all the available houses near their monopoly of properties in the West Side Levee.[73] The West Side Levee did not receive as much attention from the press, tourists, and social reformers as the original Levee because it was farther from the central business district, but the West Side Levee was no less important as an organized crime territory.

In 1903, the Citizens' Vigilance Committee, an activist organization with the goal of banishing brothels from the First and Second Wards of Chicago, complained to Mayor Harrison of a third "encroaching" red-light district spreading Chicago's vices farther south to 22nd Street.[74] This was not a desirable high-class neighborhood, even though the Citizens' Vigilance Committee claimed to represent residents and property owners.[75] Historian Cynthia Blair's research found that brothels started opening around the area that was to become the 22nd Street Levee as early as the 1880s when brothel entrepreneurs were attracted to the low rents of shabby houses unsuitable for working-class families.[76]

Reflecting nearly 10 years later on the opening of the 22nd Street Levee district, a Chicago police officer using the pen name Officer 666 anonymously wrote in the *Chicago Tribune*, "There had been a lot of talk about the disgrace to the city of a levee district in the shadow of the big loop office buildings. All of a sudden it was announced

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

there was a new segregated district out around 22nd Street."[77] This announcement came from Mayor Carter Harrison and his political wing in their efforts to push the Levee district out of the south Loop to the area around 22nd Street.[78] The new Levee segregated the hobos, sex workers, drug addicts, and poor families to second-rate properties away from the valuable streets and real estate near the Loop frequented by Chicago's business elite. There was also money to be made in the protection market of the brothels already located in the area of the 22nd Street Levee, and organized crime might have had financial interests in relocating there. The new 22nd Street Levee was a success for illicit entertainment businesses and organized crime.

Located on the northern side of Chicago's Black Belt, the 22nd Street Levee included the 12 blocks between 18th and 22nd Streets from north to south, and Clark Street to Wabash Avenue from west to east.[79] These neighborhood borders were porous, however, with brothels, saloons, and gambling dens stretching farther south deeper into the Black Belt. By 1911, the district police captain estimated 152 resorts in the 22nd Street Levee.[80] The 22nd Street Levee district was as fascinating and grand as the original Levee: the district was illuminated late into the night by electric lights, women wore real diamonds at the "gilded" brothels, and when 20 states' attorneys toured the district in 1907, they declared the "chatter of the geisha girls to be the most attractive thing of the evening."[81] If the walls could talk, we would want to listen to the buildings of the 2000 blocks of South Wabash Avenue of the 22nd Street Levee. This was where the "grizzly bear" dance was first introduced to Chicago, where bondsmen accompanied police officers during raids, where love triangles ended in murder, and where illegal gambling occurred in nearly every flat, barber shop, and cigar store.[82]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The thrill and legend of the 22nd Street Levee coalesced at Colosimo's Café, 2126-2128 South Wabash Avenue. Jim Colosimo and his wife, Victoria Moresco, had been successful brothel owners in the original Levee. Folks referred to Colosimo as "Diamond Jim" for the jewels he wore on each finger and the diamonds he carried around in his pocket to play with while sitting.[83] Around 1910, Colosimo and Moresco opened an Italian restaurant and cabaret in the 22nd Street Levee and had all intentions of running a classy joint, but their close associations with Chicago's criminals made their high-society aspirations difficult to achieve. The small dining room was modestly decorated in rose and gold, hanging laps ran down the center of the ceiling, and tables and chairs crowded the edges of the dance floor and orchestra in the middle of the room.[84] Accustomed to being immune from legal trouble, Colosimo and Moresco violated liquor laws, paid bribes to maintain licenses, illegally served alcohol to uniformed soldiers and sailors during wartime, had "immoral" appearing women flirting and selling cigarettes table to table, and managed a staff accused of beating a cigarette girl.[85] When legal troubles finally caught up with them in 1914, Jim transferred all of the properties to Victoria's name.[86]

The locals only ever knew it as Jim's place. The reputation of Colosimo's Café was as large as the man himself:

> 'Colosimo's' as 'Big Jim made it' wasn't just a cabaret. It was a place of interest, a rendezvous, an enticing lure and one of the best known in the world, a gathering spot for men and women of all classes. … Yes, there was lure in Colosimo's, and thrills. Its reputation was naughty, but its character was not unnice. There seldom was any 'rough stuff' there. When there was it was promptly stopped. You saw painted women and maudlin women, and drunken men. You saw thieves and gamblers and crooked coppers and lords and dukes of the badlands. But you could see, too, millionaires and merchants and bankers and novelists and teachers of kindergarten.[87]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Jim Colosimo's popular café and its tables filled with "gamblers and crooked coppers" illuminated Colosimo's importance in organized crime. Of all 267 individuals in the Chicago organized crime network from 1900 to 1919, Jim Colosimo was the most central person in the network. He has the most criminal connections within the organized crime network, which included relationships with underworld gamblers, brothel owners, traffickers and local ward politicians. The Colosimo Café tables that seated politicians and police officers next to gamblers and brothel owners reflected the underworld and upper world organized crime relationships that centered on Jim Colosimo. Victoria Moresco, who by 1914 held the title to Colosimo's Café, was also in the organized crime network though she was not a central figure.

Chicago's vices of gambling, sex work, and drinking were all satisfied within the hotels, saloons, brothels, and cabarets of the Levees. The Levees concentrated illicit entertainment businesses to a small territory where the organized crime protection market provided immunity from police and moral investigator raids, a payment plan with judges to release sex workers quickly, and ward politicians who fought to keep the Levees open. Organized crime's protection market did not include all of the businesses of the Levees, nor was the protection market always good for business. Paying off organized crime cut into profits, but there was no alternative.[88]

The *Chicago Tribune* reported, "No man in the First ward Levee opened a saloon, started a handbook or poolroom, and no woman opened a disorderly house without first gaining the consent of at least one of the members of the syndicate."[89] The saloon, handbook, and poolroom businesses owners who connected to the organized crime network were men, but the protection market of organized crime was open and made

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

room for women. Women established their connections to organized crime within the concentrated territories of the Levees.

The Corruption

In 1929, John Landesco, the only scholar of the Chicago School of Sociology who studied organized crime, argued that the history of organized crime in Chicago went back 25 years to the early 1900s.[90] Landesco's scrupulous detailing of who was who in organized crime revealed a legacy of immune people and untouchable places going back to the organized prostitution and gambling rings at the turn of the twentieth century. In response to Landesco's research, Landesco's advisor, Ernest W. Burgess, summarized that "the position of power and affluence achieved by gangsters and their immunity from punishment was due to an unholy alliance between organized crime and politics."[91] The syndication of protection in the Levee districts laid the foundation to Chicago organized crime, well before some of Chicago's most influential mobsters even arrived to the city.

One of the earliest criminal ties in the 1900 to 1919 organized crime network highlighted the integration of politics and crime in the Levees when Ike Rosen rigged votes for Alderman Michael Kenna. Ike Rosen gained favor in City Hall during the 1900 election season by converting the back room of his Levee saloon that regularly served as the women's section into a boarding room. By November 1900, 34 men were registered voters living in Rosen's back room at 367 South Clark Street, and all of them supported Michael Kenna for Alderman of the First Ward. Chicago police arrested Rosen for violating state lodging laws and closed his saloon. His arrest deterred some of his boarders from showing up to the polls, but the political alliance between Ike Rosen, Alderman Kenna, and Mayor Harrison had been solidified.[92] The following May, Rosen

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

reopened his saloon with the Mayor's permission, and Rosen and his patrons celebrated the defeat of the Chicago Police Department:

> Greasy nickels were shoved over the bar at Ike Rosen's saloon at 367 South Clark Street yesterday, rough-looking men plowed their way through the sawdust covering of the floor or lounged against the cracked-toned defaced piano, while women gathered in the rear room, separated from the bar only by a flight of two steps and the mere framework of a partition, waiting for someone to "buy a drink." Ike Rosen's place was doing its usual daily business. This order of things is to continue for Mayor Harrison, having restored Rosen's license after revoking the privilege on a report submitted through Chief of Police O'Neill, asserts that no further action will be taken unless a "new complaint comes in." As he served out drinks in grimy glasses Ike Rosen did not conceal his satisfaction over his own importance. He had won a victory over the Police department, so his followers asserted, and this had brought proof of his position as a political power of the levee.[93]

Mayor Harrison, for the most part, did not get in the way of relationships between aldermen and saloon owners or other organized crime activities. He was not a gangster's politician like some Chicago mayors.

Chicago had four different mayors between 1900 and 1919; two of them had criminal ties in the organized crime network and two did not. Mayor Carter Henry Harrison served five terms as Chicago Mayor from 1897 to 1905 and 1911 to 1915. Mayor Harrison's terms were interrupted by Mayor Edward Dunne from 1905 to 1907 and Mayor Fred Busse from 1907 to 1911. Mayor Harrison's successor in 1915 was Mayor William Hale "Big Bill" Thompson, who served from 1915 to 1923 and 1927 to 1931.[94] Mayors Harrison and Busse avoided connections to the organized crime network, but both Mayors Dunne and Thompson had one criminal tie in the 1900 to 1919 organized crime network.

Even though Mayor Harrison was not connected to the organized crime network, he did not interfere with organized crime activities before losing the mayor's office in

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

1905. However, in 1903, Mayor Harrison threatened to revoke liquor licenses of 17 saloons along South Wabash when attorney Louis Behan, lawyer for and manager of the Citizens' Vigilance Committee, presented evidence collected by his organization that all of these saloons had all violated midnight closing hours.[95] The Citizens' Vigilance Committee was a civilian based organization that hired private detectives to collect inflammatory evidence to further their Progressive crusades and agendas.[96] For years, Mayor Harrison danced a very non-committal dance around Progressive Era crusaders and the issue of segregated red-light districts, so at first glance Mayor Harrison's threats to revoke saloon licenses in 1903 implied that he was siding with the Citizen's Vigilance Committee and their tactics. However, his threats were empty as only a few weeks later these South Wabash saloons were enjoying the crowds that the new 22nd Street Levee district had attracted.[97]

Unlike Mayor Harrison, Mayor Dunne and Mayor Thompsons' actions connected more directly to the organized crime network. A tactic of the organized crime protection market was to provide police departments with lists of unprotected brothels to raid and City Hall with lists of unprotected saloons to revoke licenses. Mayor Dunne, who would later become governor of Illinois, set a Chicago mayor record for revoking the largest number of saloon licenses within the first 20 months of his term that began in 1905.[98] The *Chicago Tribune* accused Mayor Dunne of Levee district favoritism in 1906 when he selectively revoked certain saloon owners' licenses while ignoring flagrant law violations by other saloon owners.[99] Mayor Dunne's term was a short two years and his organized crime connections were mild compared to Mayor Thompson. Mayor Thompson returned

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

generous campaign contributions with political favors and appointments—a trend he started in 1917 during his first term as Mayor that he would continue into Prohibition.[100]

The underpaid city officials came to expect generous donations from the brothel, saloon, gambling den, and dance hall owners of the Levees.[101] Progressive Era activists were especially keen on exposing organized crime and corrupt officials because it provided even greater evidence for their crusade against the red-light districts. Progressive activist Kate Adams ran the Coulter House, a reform house for sex workers.[102] She regularly testified about the system of graft payments from brothels getting split between police officers, bondsmen, doctors, and the "higher up." Adams was especially vague regarding the "higher up" and she failed to name names or identify how high up this person was.[103] Chicago officials and residents assumed, however, that the Aldermen of the First Ward were the "Lords of the Levee."[104]

Aldermen Michael "Hinky Dink" Kenna and "Bathhouse" John Coughlin of the First Ward, the ward containing the south Loop Levee and the 22nd Street Levee, drove much of the political wing of organized crime. They were the well-known the political bosses of the Levee "vice trust"—the syndication of graft payments and protection between the thieves, saloons, gambling dens, and brothels in coordination with the police and politicians.[105] Kenna and Coughlin were both central figures in the organized crime network and among the criminal elite with the top 10 percent of criminal ties. They also persisted in the organized crime network into Prohibition though with much less influence. Alderman Kenna owned a saloon on Clark and Van Buren Streets that catered to a rough crowd. When Carrie Nation, the hatchet-wielding Kansas saloon smasher, visited the Chicago Levee in 1901, she labeled Kenna's saloon a "hell hole," crying,

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

"You are sending scores of persons to hell every day."[106] Had Carrie Nation focused her hatchet on the broader corruption and organization of crime, she may have lodged even stronger insults and accusations at the Alderman.

The most public moments of Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin's influence and connection were during their annual First Ward Democratic Balls. The balls were grand affairs attended by 25,000 guests who were entertained by masquerade dancing, 35,000 quarts of beer, and 10,000 quarts of champagne.[107] Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin's constituents were not the Chicago tycoons and elite; rather the First Ward voters included thieves, saloon owners, gambling den operators, and male brothel keepers. Madams and sex workers of the Levee were unable to vote, but required the Aldermen's protection and influence at keeping the lid off of the Levee. *Chicago Tribune* reporters writing about the annual First Ward balls focused much of their critique on the lower class and social standing of the majority of the guests intermixing with the political and legal arms of Chicago, "They packed the Coliseum so full of gentlewomen of no virtue and gentlemen attached to the aforesaid gentlewomen that if a great disaster, thorough in its work, had befallen the festive gathering there would not have been a second story worker, 'dip,' thug, plug ugly, porch climber, dope fiend, or scarlet woman remaining in Chicago."[108]

The reporters padded their critique of Chicago's criminal class with fodder on their fashion, drinking, smoking, dancing, flirting, and swearing of women attending the ball. The balls gained the reputation of debauchery and were eventually referred to only as "orgies" in the *Chicago Tribune* headlines.[109] When the press threatened to report names of public figures attending the ball, many developed elaborate alibis as evidence of no longer attending.[110]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The First Ward Democratic Club raised thousands of dollars from the balls, and though Alderman Kenna described the educational and social services the funds would provide to First Ward residents, it was reported and understood that the profits paid for the Aldermen's re-election campaigns.[111] Saloon and brothel keepers purchased up to $200 worth of tickets that they liberally distributed to their employees and customers to increase the presence of the constituents.[112] Levee business owners were expected to purchase bottles of wine at the ball based on the size of their business.[113] Even though many of the guests and constituents did not vote or could not vote,[114] the increasing attendance and increasing profits each year were successes for the political party. In 1902, Alderman Coughlin commented on the increase of 5,000 guests from the previous year, "The increase means just one thing—victory for the democratic ticket at the spring election."[115] His prediction was right.

Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin had strong ties to the Mayor's office because they could deliver votes. Their demand in return was that the Levees were theirs to regulate. In one instance, when a New York gambling ring operator made plans to take over a floor in a downtown Loop hotel to expand his operations in the open city of Chicago, the Aldermen interfered and shut him down to protect local gambling establishment owners.[116]

In another instance, the Aldermen banned the "grizzly bear" dance from Chicago. Their ban began at Frieberg's dance hall, where they had deep financial interests. The Aldermen found the grizzly bear dance offensive and wanted more respectable and higher-class dances like two-steps and waltzes performed at Frieberg's. Business at Frieberg's tanked as a result of the dance hall's ban because patrons loved the ragtime

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

steps of the grizzly bear dance. The grizzly bear dance originated in black dance halls, and its movements included leaning into partners' chests and wrapping arms around each other. Critics of the dance considered it overtly sexual because of how closely dance partners embraced.[117] The Aldermen were among the critics, and, in the interest of Frieberg's, they organized a citywide ban on the grizzly bear dance calling it immoral. Their dance hall competitors who permitted the grizzly bear dance following the citywide ban faced so many raids that eventually one of them tore the dance floor out of his establishment.[118] Local beat police officers "winked" at the Aldermen's protected establishments operating in direct violation of laws and ordinances when Kenna and Coughlin were "Lords of the Levee."[119] They staked their claim as durable members of Chicago organized crime.

In 1911, when Mayor Harrison was re-elected to his fifth and final term as mayor, he attempted to crack down on organized crime and police corruption by ordering an investigatory commission.[120] This marked a drastic change from his first four terms as Mayor when his interference with organized crime was minimal. His Civil Service Commission required the testimony of 36 police lieutenants regarding the sex work conditions in their districts, and 35 of the lieutenants swore that Chicago was "immaculately pure" and that they had never "seen vice in any of its manifold forms or even discovered evidence that vice had ever existed."[121] The Commission was furious to the lieutenants' "blindness" and blamed Chief of Police McWeeny for spreading his lies to his entire force.[122] The boldness of the 35 lieutenants' testimony that no vice existed when the Levee districts were still open for business and sex work related arrests were on

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

the rise speaks to organized crime's close relationships with the legal and political arms of Chicago.[123]

By the end of the Civil Service Commission's investigations, five police officials in the 22nd Street Levee were charged with "allowing vice to flaunt itself unrestrained in the south side levee district, the most notorious of the Chicago 'badlands'" as well as "neglect of duty and inefficiency."[124] The Commission promised damaging evidence against the "higher powers in the political world" above and beyond the district police office, but it does not appear that the Commission was able to deliver on this promise.[125] The Commission's official report to Mayor Harrison was only able to cite police conditions with an ambiguous reference to some "bipartisan political ring."[126]

The failure to identify the "political ring" of organized crime could have been a protective cover-up by the Commission or some higher ups to keep a lid on the organized crime connections, but ambiguous references to organized crime bosses and political leaders without names or clear evidence were quite common during the first two decades of the twentieth century. What these investigators, committee members, and reporters could not see from their perspective was that the organized crime network during this period was flat and decentralized with no clear leadership structure.

The Vice Syndicate

The organized crime network from 1900 to 1919 was small, sparse, and decentralized. The Lords of the Levee, Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin, were part of an ambiguous and shifting leadership of organized crime included business owners and graft collectors. The Aldermen placed and kept the "notoriously corrupt or notoriously incompetent" Captain Michael Ryan of the 22nd Street police station as Chief of Police of

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

the First Ward—a position Captain Ryan held until 1914 when he was transferred for being accused of maintaining the vice conditions in the Levee.[127] In addition to Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin and their police captain, the remaining "bosses" of organized crime were less clear. Investigators and journalists had little idea regarding the number or names of organized crime bosses and at times referred to the "Big Three," "Big Four," "Big Five," and even the "Big Seven" of the "Vice Trust":

> While every "vice ring" is described as a wheel in a political machine, the situation in Chicago is said to permit the carrying out of the details of the figure of speech to an unusual length. In other cities the "ring" has been found to be a clique of gambling kings who ruled the situation. In Chicago the ring is extended to the formation of a complete wheel. [Captain Michael] Ryan [of the 22nd Street police station] is the hub. His plainclothes policemen, his "confidential men," are the spokes, and the sections of the rim are the "Big Four" or the "Big Five" as conditions happen to be at the time, the dive owners and keepers controlling the strings of saloons and resorts that travel along without interruption. But—more important than any of all of these parts—the one thing without which the wheel could not revolve—is the axle, and this axle is "the little fellow" [Alderman Kenna] to every denizen of the district.[128]

The organized crime network from 1900 to 1919 did not have a "hub" and "spokes" structure to it. There was one area of the network that somewhat resembled a hub and spokes structure as part of the larger decentralized clustered pattern, but this was not the part of the network where Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin and Captain Ryan were situated. Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin resided in a dense part of the network with many overlapping ties and no boss hierarchical structure.

Reporters and investigators occasionally attempted to identify the ambiguous leadership with conflicting results, but their reports did have one thing in common—the names provided for the Big Three through Seven were all men and all owners of large, successful, and not always legitimate businesses in the Levees. Over time the list included Roy Jones, George Little, Frank Wing, Ed Weiss, Jim Colosimo, Ferdinand

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Buxbaum, Ike Bloom, Samuel Hart, Samuel Harris, Ben Hyman, Tom Costello, Mike Heitler, Mont Tennes, Solly Friedman, Jakey Adler, Harry Hopkins, Andy Craig, Louis Weiss, Bob Gray, and John Jordan.[129] Katie Adams, the vocal Progressive Era activist, alleged that this group of men owned and managed 200 of the better-known brothels and disorderly establishments of the Levee districts.[130] For the most part, the reporters and investigators' lists that included these 23 "bosses" were congruous with the most central criminals in the 1900 to 1919 organized crime network, but there were some inconsistencies. Three of the names identified by reporters never connected to the organized crime network. Of the remaining 20 bosses on the lists, all but 3 of them were among the criminal elite in the organized crime network defined as the individuals with the top 10 percent of all criminal ties. Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin's Captain Michael Ryan only had 5 ties in the organized crime network, when the average for the network was 6 ties—so few ties would hardly establish him the "hub" of the vice "wheel."

There were a few notable oversights from the reporters' lists of bosses. Four men in the organized crime network who were not named in the "bosses" lists were more criminally central in the network than the 65 percent of the "bosses" on the reporters' lists. These oversights included Maurice Van Bever and Johnny Torrio, two men who worked for Jim Colosimo but had strong influence in organized crime. Johnny Torrio would become an actual organized crime boss during Prohibition as measured by the organized crime network and the historical record. The other two oversights were Inspector Edward McCann and Frank Lewis who were co-conspirators in a large protection ring on the West Side Levee around 1909.[131] The exact qualities for making reporters' lists of bosses might have been based more on organizational roles, popularity

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

of their local establishments, or details not otherwise preserved in the archives. The organized crime network requires an aggregation and a cross section unavailable to the reporters, but it does offer a bird's-eye perspective of the decentralized and clustered structure of organized crime—a structure that would be vastly different during Prohibition.

Organized crime was decentralized with no clear leadership structure. There was no core of individuals hoarding the resources contained within the network and no single powerful individual controlling access to the resources. There were many brokers connecting different sections of the network as organized crime was dominated by the collection and distribution of graft and protection payments. These brokers were the gatekeepers to organized crime often deciding which illicit entertainment businesses were in and which were out. The diversity of gatekeepers and their localized territorial interests increased women's chances for connecting to the vice syndicate.

Shifting from the ambiguous and amorphous center of organized crime to the margins reveals configurations of gambling den and brothel owners, thieves, sex workers, housekeepers, and traffickers who all contributed to the size and structure of the syndicate. The margins of the network contained individuals with fewer criminal ties who were more weakly connected to organized crime. These were not the political bosses, police officers, or the Big Five, but they were individuals coordinating and benefiting from the organization of crime and protection in the Levees. What is often ignored in this historical case is that the margins of organized crime included women.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The Women of the Syndicate

Dozens of women operated brothels, paid extortion fees, got arrested, posted bail, trafficked other women, and attended political galas while embedded in Chicago's organized crime network from 1900 to 1919. Of the 267 organized crime individuals I identified from 1900 to 1919, 47 of them (18 percent) were women. Nearly all of these 47 women (89 percent) were involved in the sex work economy either as brothel owners, managers, operators, sex workers, clerks, or traffickers. Only one woman in the organized crime network clearly had no connection to the sex work economy, and she connected to organized crime through a co-arrest with her husband. The remaining four women in the organized crime network were arrested by the police with four men while at a saloon. These men and women were all regulars at the saloon, and they called upon Frank Lewis to fix the judge in the case for them.[132] It is possible that these four women were sex workers, but police and morals inspectors often arrested unmarried women at entertainment establishments incorrectly assuming that they were sex workers. With five exceptions, women of the organized crime network in the first two decades of the twentieth century were almost entirely within the sex work economy. It was the location of their brothels and establishments within organized crime territories that facilitated their entrée into organized crime.

As a point of comparison, 33 percent of the men in the organized crime network were involved in the sex work economy, and 30 percent of men in the organized crime network were involved in the gambling economy. Some men overlapped in both the sex work and gambling economies. Organized crime individuals included those involved in the gambling and sex work economies plus the positions of collectors, fixers, and corrupt

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

police officers and local politicians. These were no women in these positions of collectors or corrupt officials.

Women brothel owners could have been exploited by organized crime and forced to pay into the protection market or face closing. This bittersweet arrangement exchanged profits for protection from raids and prosecution, but both were expensive. May Ward operated a brothel at 25 North Carpenter Street. She testified to the Civil Service Commission in 1911 that Mike Heitler and Mike Fewer threatened to close her brothel on multiple occasions unless she paid them $150.[133] When May told collector Mike Fewer that she would testify, he threatened her that if she testified, Chicago would not be a pleasant place for her. She ran away to Michigan shortly after testifying, either by choice or by force.[134] May's payments to Mike Fewer and Mike Heitler were the criminal transactions that connected her to the organized crime network, but her case suggests exploitation by members of organized crime rather than her seeking access to and resources of organized crime.

Only 10 of the 47 women in organized crime also had marital and familial relationships to men in organized crime. These marriage or family ties co-occurred with criminal ties to the organized crime network—e.g., husbands and wives co-owning a brothel or operating a trafficking ring together. It is remarkable that only 21 percent of women from the early 1900s were connected to organized crime with their husbands or male relatives. In predominantly male organizations, men are the gatekeepers to the organization. A trusting relationship with a husband or male relative might be the only way for women to access an organization that is largely closed to women. It appears, however, that unmarried women could do just fine for themselves and married women

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

did not necessarily need their husbands in organized crime in early twentieth century Chicago. This pattern did not persist during Prohibition.

Not all ten of these women entered organized crime because of their husbands. At least two women, Vic Shaw and Victoria Moresco, were brothel owners in the Levees before their marriages to organized crime men. It was Vic and Victoria's previous wealth and Levee success before their marriages that arguably catapulted the organized crime careers of their husbands, Roy Jones and Jim Colosimo. These husbands and wives might have even met through organized crime. In the end, Vic and Victoria's marriages to organized crime men pushed both of the women out of organized crime upon their divorces.

Husbands' business failures entangled their wives in ways that husbands' successes did not. Listings of brothels owned by men could have failed to acknowledge wives contributions to the business, but when men failed at escaping prosecution often their wives were also implicated in the legal cases. For example, Julia Van Bever worked directly with her husband, Maurice, in trafficking and selling women to Jim Colosimo and Victoria Moresco's brothels. Julia's success in the trafficking business was dependent on her husband's organized crime connections, but Maurice's convictions also implicated Julia. When police and prosecutors uncovered the Van Bever-Colosimo trafficking operations, Jim and Victoria were insulted from prosecution because of their legal ties and organized crime protection, whereas Maurice and Julia both received sentences at Leavenworth prison.

No brothel in the Levee districts received as much positive and negative attention as the Everleigh Club of 2131 South Dearborn Street. Owned and operated from 1900 to

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

1911 by the mysterious, glamorous, and unmarried Everleigh sisters, Minna and Ada, the Everleigh Club had the reputation as the most elite and luxurious brothel of Chicago. Amid the gold piano, gold spittoons, gold plated room, and perfume fountain, on one occasion German royalty and his entourage all drank champagne from the shoes of the women working at the Everleigh Club.[135]

The Everleigh sisters were regular features of Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin's First Ward Democratic balls, and they escorted the Aldermen during the grand march.[136] During the 1908 ball, Minna and Ada were spending $50 an hour on wine for their box, when collector Ike Bloom called out to Minna "Keep it up, Minnie. You are the only live one around here."[137] The Everleigh sisters funneled money to the Aldermen outside of the balls as well. Minna testified that they contributed $3,000 to Aldermen Kenna and Coughlin when the Alderman needed funds to defeat a legislative bill forbidding the sale of liquor in brothels.[138] Though competitors with many of the men business owners of the Levee, the Everleigh sisters secured their position in the syndicate through a single tie to Alderman Coughlin. Their criminal ties to organized crime were the privileged protection their establishment received from Alderman Coughlin as thanks for their legitimate political donations.

Their establishment was immune to raids and forced closings for almost 12 prosperous years, until 1911, when Mayor Harrison started to crack down on the Levees and specifically ordered the closing of the Everleigh Club.[139] The Levee was shocked by the news, but the Everleigh sisters remained poised:

> "I don't worry about anything," [Minna] continued… "You get everything in a lifetime. Of course, if the mayor says we must close, that settles it. What the mayor says go, so far as I am concerned. I'm not going to be sore about it either. I never was a knocker, and nothing the police of this town can do to me will change

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

> my disposition. I'll close up the shop and walk out of the place with a smile on my face. Nobody else around here is worrying either," she went on with a smile, waving a hand literally coruscated with diamonds toward the parlor, from which came sounds of music and bursts of laughter. "If the ship sinks we're going down with a cheer and a good drink under our belts, anyway."[140]

There was a bit of a kerfuffle in the actual closing of the Everleigh Club. The official orders were lost on someone's desk for about 48 hours, but allegations were that the Everleigh sisters paid a large sum of money for one final night of operation.[141] By 1925, the former Everleigh Club building on Dearborn Street had been converted into a rooming house for black residents, which was demolished in 1933 by a wrecking ball.[142]

The Everleigh sisters and women like them were important and fascinating figures in Chicago organized crime, but to say that women were part of organized crime does not imply any sort of equal standing to men within the organization. Women were at the margins of organized crime, making regular graft payments and arrangements with fixers. In some cases like May Ward's, organized crime men exploited women brothel owners. Even in the decentralized structure of 1900 to 1919 organized crime, women were not the collectors, fixers, or bosses, but rather they were paying members of the protection syndicate.

The Closing of the Levees

The Levee districts were lightning rods for the large cultural debate around sex work. On one side, the "segregationists" declared that the Levee districts were a necessary evil in order to contain disease, enforce regulations, and keep sex work out of residential neighborhoods.[143] Segregationists even pressed the discipline of sociology into service as the "practical proof" for their argument, though failing to offer any sociological specifics.[144] Their opponents, the "abolitionists," wanted an end to sex work,

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

which they equated to slavery, bondage, and the trafficking of women.[145] Abolitionists wanted the Levee districts shut down and the courts to go after brothels, madams, pimps, and anyone profiting off of women's bondage.[146] In 1912, Chicago aldermen organized a special aldermanic committee chaired by Alderman John Emerson in order to settle the "vice question" regarding which position—segregation or abolition—was better for the city. A five and a half hour debate between the segregationists and the abolitionists transpired before the committee. The segregationists argued on the grounds of practicality and history, "You can't club morality into a person with a policeman's club … There always has been vice and there always will be. The thing to do is to place all those women in a single district and force these illegal flats out of the residence sections. You can't drive out vice; you can only shift it."[147] The abolitionists rebutted with their own counts of the number of women trafficked to the segregated red-light districts and argued that segregation inflated the supply of sex workers beyond the demand:

> Segregation creates a neglect on the part of the public. It fosters a 'don't care' spirit toward the question, while scattering incites the public to attention, puts the public on guard. … This 'don't care' spirit on the part of the public allows the vice interests to overestimate the demand and establish ways of recruiting the supply by most obnoxious methods. This recruiting has given rise to the awful white slavery of today.[148]

Abolitionists frequently incited fears of racial mixing between black and whites through comments on white slavery and allegations that the majority of brothel workers were black.[149]

The aldermanic special committee and debate did not resolve the "vice question" for Chicago largely because city officials attempted to remain agnostic in the broader cultural debate. Members of the Chicago Police Department argued that abolition would scatter sex work around the city requiring ten times as many police officers to maintain

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

similar levels of control.[150] Mayor Harrison said that the matter should be left up to the voters.[151] Officials were more comfortable riding out the impassioned debates with a neutral position than to risk upsetting the voters and disrupting the money of the red-light districts.

Chicago abolitionists believed they had won when Illinois State's Attorney John Wayman officially closed the Levees in 1912.[152] The closings occurred shortly after Congress passed the Mann Act, officially the White Slave Traffic Act of 1910 which prohibited crossing state lines with women for immoral purposes.[153] Global forces also shaped the sex work economy, as protecting soldiers from venereal disease during the First World War became a major public health concern for the War Department.[154] It was also the case that segregationists and city officials had a harder time defending the Levees against abolitionists as investigations continued to uncover the increasing control of organized crime. Segregationists' arguments faltered in the face of a new conception of the problem—pimps and "male parasites" were no longer just profiting off of women, they had organized a vice ring that was infiltrating and corrupting public offices.[155]

The Levees transformed in response to the closing. A 22nd Street Levee bartender waxed philosophically, "The levee is on th' bum for true. They's no telling' when things'll be opened up right again."[156] In 1916, Chicago Tribune writer Henry Hyde walked the Levee for his series on the aftermath of their closing:

> It is 1 o'clock in the morning. The trolley car stops at State and Twenty-second streets. … This is the heart of the old red light district, the bad lands, the lava beds, of international notoriety. At this hour, little more than three years ago, the "line" was just waking up for its night's work. … Tonight the district is dark and silent. There are no lights of any color. It is like landing in some remote and ruined city devastated by the plague. … Not only are the House of All Nations, the Everleigh club, the California, Tokio, the Mecca, and all the other notorious resorts tightly closed, but the buildings which they occupied are utterly deserted.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

> Not only are they deserted, but many of them stand only as empty shells. They have been looted and gutted until nothing but the outer walls and an occasional stairway is left in place. In many of the buildings, which formerly rented for $200 or $300 a month, the front door swings open to the touch. One steps in and his feet crunch an inch deep layer of plaster and glass. The very doors are gone. All the lead pipe, plumbing fixtures, gaspipe, and hardware long ago disappeared. The plastering has been ripped off the walls. An internal cyclone could have wrought no more complete havoc.[157]

This abolitionist win was not a loss for organized crime. The closing of the Levee districts forced brothels underground and scattered them throughout working-class residential neighborhoods.[158] With the brothels underground, the large dance clubs and all-night saloons and cafes that coordinated meetings between sex workers and clients had even less competition. This was not a new type of sex work in the Levees, but it was more covert than the sex work of the former, large, and famous brothels.

In spite of reports like Henry Hyde's about the destruction and abandonment of the Levees, contradicting reports of raids and massive arrests suggested that the former 22nd Street Levee had remained under the rule of "vice kings."[159] These unnamed vice kings had mention again in 1914 when a private detective and ex-police officer, Harry Cullett, attempted to bribe the head of the Morals Inspection Bureau, W. C. Dannenberg to permit the reopening of the 22nd Street Levee district.[160] Cullett claimed to represent ten times more resort owners than had been around in the old Levee district and promised the inspectors up to $2,200 a month (about $52,000 a month in 2015 dollars).[161] Cullett's claim of "ten times more resort owners" in the former 22nd Street Levee suggests that the protection market had grown dramatically following the closing of the Levees.

Even with organized crime's increasing protection market, the powers remained scattered and largely undefined. Officer 666's anonymous account in the *Chicago Tribune* alleged that in 1914 there were three protection rings competing with each other:

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

one led by Jim Colosimo with Maurice Van Bever and Johnny Torrio; one led by Julius and Charles Maibaum, who took Ed Weiss' places under their wing; and the third by brothers Joe and Bill Marshall.[162] Officer 666 was among the first to acknowledge Johnny Torrio and Maurice Van Bever's importance to organized crime. These two were among the criminal elite of the organized crime network, but reporters and investigators underestimated their roles when naming vice syndicate "bosses." Julius and Charles Maibaum were in the organized crime network each with five criminal ties, and the Marshall brothers never connected to the organized crime network. From the perspective of the organized crime network, the Marshall and Maibaum brothers were far from competitors with Torrio and Van Bever who were among the most criminally connected.

In 1917, a big case for Illinois State's Attorney Hoyne painted a centralized organized crime triumvirate that appeared to be largely for prosecution purposes more so than actually having cracked the decentralized clustered organized crime network. Hoyne's men raided a luxury office at 109 North Dearborn Street and discovered Tom Costello, Mike Heitler, William Skidmore, and Lieutenant Martin White sorting through packages of money secured by rubber bands.[163] The raid also uncovered Lieutenant White carrying a small Moroccan leather notebook that included lists of protected hotels, brothels, and saloons. A page in the notebook contained the heading "Can be raided," and underneath the heading was a list of names and partial addresses.[164] Hoyne submitted this notebook as evidence of the police departments' control and efficacy in the new forbidden red-light districts.[165] He argued that the "rulers of the vice world" were Costello, Heitler, and Skidmore—names familiar from the days before the Levees closed and all well connected members in the organized crime network. The "rulers of the vice

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

world" were protected by Chief of Police Charles Healey who personally netted about $25,000 a year as beneficiary to the vice ring (about $460,000 in 2015 dollars).[166] Hoyne built his case only against the West Side vice ring, but he noted that the existence of a second vice ring operating in Chicago about which he had nothing more to say.

Head of the West Side vice ring, Tom Costello turned state's witness in the case against Chief of Police Healey. In his testimony, Costello detailed how the Chicago police department had become "a veritable bribe assessing and collection machine with Healey the master grafter."[167] One of the details that got buried in Costello's hours of testimony against Chief Healey was an interaction that Costello had with Johnny Torrio.[168] Torrio knew that Costello had connections to Chief Healy and to members of the prostitution fighting investigatory Committee of Fifteen, so Torrio went to Costello to buy into the protection syndicate for his brothel and five brothels of his associates. Costello agreed, and the next day Torrio took Costello and Harrison Streeter of the Committee of Fifteen for a drive in his Studebaker to show them the six brothels requiring protection. Torrio drove the men to the former 22nd Street Levee where the six brothels were located. Near the Vestibule and the De Luxe were two women owned brothels, Emily Marshall and Georgie Spencer's places. Emily and Georgie's envelopes of cash to Johnny Torrio who passed them to Costello who passed them to Chief Healy secured their positions in the organized crime network. Brothels were forced underground when the Levees closed making the protection market even more lucrative. However, territory still mattered to organized crime as demonstrated by Johnny Torrio's Studebaker tour of his establishments. Moreover, women's brothels, even when underground and covert, were still able to enter the organized crime network.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The closing of the Levees was essentially the closing of the large, prosperous, and most famous brothels of Chicago—brothels owned by men and women. Several organized crime women, like the Everleigh sisters, closed up shop and left their Chicago playground. Others, like Vic Shaw, moved to smaller and more discrete locations within the former Levees or farther out into residential districts.[169] Mayor Harrison closed Jim Colosimo's café and cabaret, but Jim transferred the title over to Victoria Moresco and she was able to keep it open in the 22nd Street Levee.[170] Georgie Spencer and Emily Marshall accessed the protection of organized crime and the bawdy reputation of the former Levees with their brothels five years after the closing. Organized crime women continued to traffic women for the sex work rings running out of brothels, hotels, and saloons.[171] Sex workers even returned to their old Levee brothels according to a Committee of Fifteen complaint to Mayor Harrison alleging that the old "vice kings" had purchased the brothel buildings, converted them into hotels and saloons, and re-hired the sex workers to solicit from the back rooms.[172] Locations still mattered for women's entrée to the organized crime network.

Conclusion

Sex work was technically legal at the turn of the twentieth century, but shifting and ambiguous laws and their enforcement made sex work risky and profitable business. Chicago's vices of gambling, sex work, and alcohol concentrated within the segregated red-light districts known as the Levee districts. Organized crime developed in the Levees as a loose protection market connecting illicit entertainment business owners with corrupted ward politicians and police officers. Organized crime's nearly exclusive focus on protection forced organized crime to be territorial because the protection market

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

required the concentrated locations of illicit businesses. Organized crime was also decentralized at this time with no clear leadership core. Women had greater opportunities of being in the organized crime network when the structure of the organized crime network was small and decentralized and the market of organized crime was open and territorial.

Women's brothels were among the many illicit entertainment establishments requiring protection in the Levees, and women connected to organized crime through their payments into and their benefits from the protection market. There were 47 women in the organized crime network from 1900 to 1919, and 89 percent of these women were involved in the sex work economy. Women did not require marriage and family relationships to organized crime men in order to connect to the organized crime network.

Much of what was to become of Chicago organized crime in the following years of Prohibition was imprinted by a particular trajectory that began in the early 1900s: the districts, the blocks, the illicit entertainment economies, and some of the men. The same was not true for organized crime women. During Prohibition, women's relationships to organized crime became increasingly dependent on their marital and familial relationships to organized crime men. Women brothel owners and other women entrepreneurs no longer entered organized crime through their business locations alone. Organized crime's interest in the sex economy grew during Prohibition, but its interests excluded the increasing percentage of women brothel owners across Chicago. Women bootleggers and moonshiners operated on a small domestic scale in isolation from organized crime. Relations trumped locations for women entrée to organized crime during Prohibition when locations had served women well before Prohibition.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Notes

[1] Blair 2010; Haller 1971, 1990; Harrison 1935; Landesco [1929] 1968; Reckless 1933.

[2] Starr and Curtis 1885; Stead 1894:452.

[3] O'Laughlin, John Callan. 1909. "Vice is Flaunted in Chicago's Face." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, October 10, pp. 1, 4.

[4] Reckless 1933:1-2.

[5] Joslyn 1920.

[6] See Jennifer Fronc's (2009) discussion of the importance of the term "activists" in contrast to "reformers" when referring to the social movements of the Progressive Era (p. 5).

[7] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Graft or a Plot? M'Cann Fight On." July 25, p. 1.

[8] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Steward's Order Throttles Levee." October 11, p. 1.

[9] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Police Close Limits Hotel." October 29, p. 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1913. "Mann Act Case Bares Vice Ring." October 19, p. 3.

[10] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Police Seize Men in Levee Raids." October 13, p. 1.

[11] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Vice Regulation Methods Opposed." October 17, p. 3.

[12] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Vice Loses Pomp in Levee Penance." October 12, p. 1.

[13] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Vice Regulation Methods Opposed." October 17, p. 3.

[14] Ibid.

[15] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Find 'Dago Frank' Levee Insurgent." May 1, p. 3.

[16] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "'Blind to Vice:' 35 Lieutenants." October 26, p. 3.

[17] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1913. "'Vag' Warrants for Women." December 19, p. 3.

[18] Reckless 1933:238.

[19] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "The Vice Report." April 7, p. 8; Reckless 1933:239.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[20] Reckless 1933:1-2.

[21] Ibid p. 243.

[22] Ibid pp. 60, 243.

[23] Ibid p. 243.

[24] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1913. "Morals Court to Open War on Vice." March 16, p. 1.

[25] Reckless 1933:258.

[26] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Committee of Fifteen. File Number 4525-4.

[27] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Morals Chief Traps Briber for Vice Ring." February 26, p. 1.

[28] Addams [1909] 1972:5-6.

[29] Meyerowitz 1988.

[30] Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015; Donovan 1920; Meyerowitz 1988.

[31] Blair 2010.

[32] Stead 1894:249-250.

[33] Ibid p. 2
51.

[34] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "What the Vice Commission Found; How It Would Correct Evil." April 6, p. 6.

[35] Blair 2010:82.

[36] Ibid.

[37] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Steward's Order Throttles Levee." October 11, p. 1.

[38] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Vice Loses Pomp in Levee Penance." October 12, p. 1; Reckless 1933:15-16.

[39] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Gipsy's Marchers Storm Sin's Front." October 19, p. 1.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[40] Abbott 2007:24-27; Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015.

[41] Abbott 2007.

[42] Landesco 1936:896.

[43] Ibid; Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015.

[44] Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Oldest Vice Queen Finds Reform at 70." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 14, pp. 1, 6; Browning, Norma Lee. 1949. "Grandeur Turns to Squalor for Ex-Levee Queen." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, March 15, p. 4.

[45] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Franks Confess Graft in Detail." July 25, p. 2.

[46] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "West Side Levee Hears Its Knell." November 5, p. 1.

[47] Blair 2010:45.

[48] Ibid p. 28.

[49] Ibid pp. 46, 143.

[50] Ibid p. 141; Fronc 2009:100-102. See also Cressey 1932; Reckless 1933.

[51] Blair 2010:143.

[52] Diffee 2005; Gleeson 1915; Harland 1912; Turner-Zimmerman 1911.

[53] Blair 2010; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Steward's Order Throttles Levee." October 11, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Police Seize Men in Levee Raids." October 13, p. 1.

[54] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Steward's Order Throttles Levee." October 11, p. 1.

[55] Ibid; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Find 'Dago Frank' Levee Insurgent." May 1, p. 3.

[56] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Steward's Order Throttles Levee." October 11, p. 1.

[57] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Vice Loses Pomp in Levee Penance." October 12, p. 1.

[58] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Find 'Dago Frank' Levee Insurgent." May 1, p. 3.

[59] Landesco [1929] 1968:846.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[60] Blair 2010:27, 51.

[61] O'Laughlin, John Callan. 1909. "Vice is Flaunted in Chicago's Face." *Chicago Daily Tribune,* October 10, pp. 1, 4.

[62] Reckless 1933:101.

[63] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1907. "Charges of Graft Pile up on Police." October 3, p. 2; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1916. "Nootbaar Goes Back to Levee in New Shakeup." October 8, p. 3; Reckless 1933.

[64] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1906. "West Side Hotels Raided: Eight Houses Visited and Only Fifteen Arrests Made." September 5, p. 5.

[65] O'Laughlin, John Callan. 1909. "Vice is Flaunted in Chicago's Face." *Chicago Daily Tribune,* October 10, pp. 1, 4.

[66] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1900. "Levee is Resuming Activity." April 14, p. 5.

[67] Reckless 1933:54.

[68] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1907. "Defends Honor of Yale." May 25, p. 2.

[69] Ibid.

[70] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "What the Vice Commission Found; How It Would Correct Evil." April 6, p. 6.

[71] Stead 1894.

[72] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1906. "Chott Is Shifted; Will Have Trial." October 9, p. 4.

[73] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Federal Vicenet Entangles Eight." November 8, p. 7.

[74] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "Silver's Palace Denied License." May 28, p. 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "Quits the Levee Crusade." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, July 2, p. 7.

[75] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "Silver's Palace Denied License." May 28, p. 3.

[76] Blair 2010:51, 128.

[77] Officer 666. 1914. "Vice Trust Tactics Bared by Insider." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, July 20, pp. 1-2.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[78] Blair 2010:127; Harrison 1935:311.

[79] Blair 2010:51, 126.

[80] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Wheelock Gives Police Officers Lesson on Vice." November 2, pp. 1, 4.

[81] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1907. "Lawyers Visit Vice Center." July 10, p. 2; O'Laughlin, John Callan. 1909. "Vice is Flaunted in Chicago's Face." October 10, pp. 1, 4.

[82] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1901. "Raid on Woodruff Hotel." February 11, p. 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Man Patron Slain Mysteriously in Roy Jones' Dive." April 9, pp. 1-2; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Mayor Queries about Shooting." April 10, p. 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1919. "Gentleman's Killing Bares Wide Gambling." September 2, p. 1.

[83] Eig 2010.

[84] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1920. "Divorced Wife's Brother Tells of Family Rows." May 12, p. 3.

[85] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1918. "Drinks for Soldiers and Sailors." September 2, p. 13; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1919. "Tilting of Lid Brings Big Jim Second Arrest." May 21, p. 14.

[86] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Colosimo Gives Realty to Wife." August 27, p. 13.

[87] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1920. "Divorced Wife's Brother Tells of Family Rows." May 12, p. 3.

[88] Landesco 1936:892.

[89] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1906. "Immune to Law at Craig's Tivoli." December 26, p. 8.

[90] Landesco [1929] 1968.

[91] Burgess [1929] 1968:1091.

[92] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1901. "Levee Rejoicing; Mayor Defiant." May 11, p. 3.

[93] Ibid.

[94] Chicago Historical Society 2005.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[95] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "Silver's Palace Denied License." May 28, p. 3.

[96] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "Quits the Levee Crusade." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, July 2, p. 7. See Jennifer Fronc's (2009) book on the rise and consequence of this type of undercover surveillance in US history.

[97] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "'New Levee' Gay; 'The Maxim' Open." June 14, p. 3.

[98] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1907. "License Revoking Just a Big Farce." February 15, p. 1.

[99] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1906. "Immune to Law at Craig's Tivoli." December 26, p. 8.

[100] Asbury 1940:309; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1917. "Insider Points Road Leading to Hoyne Raid." January 10, p. 2.

[101] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Inside Story of Vice's Grip on Chicago." July 18, pp. 1, 3.

[102] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1913. "Mann Act Case Bares Vice Ring."October 19, p. 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Police Fail to Close Up Levee Capitol." July 24, p. 1.

[103] Ibid.

[104] Abbott 2007.

[105] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Brolaski's Story Imperils Police in the 'Vice Trust.'" November 19, p. 1.

[106] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1901. "Mrs. Nation in Tour of Levee." February 13, p. 1.

[107] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1907. "First Ward in Annual Orgy." December 10, p. 5.

[108] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1908. "Levee's Hordes Storm Coliseum." December 15, p. 1.

[109] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1906. "Calls Ward Orgy Boon to Charity." December 12, p. 4.

[110] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1908. "Levee's Hordes Storm Coliseum." December 15, p. 1.

[111] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1906. "Calls Ward Orgy Boon to Charity." December 12, p. 4.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[112] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1906. "Calls Ward Orgy Boon to Charity." December 12, p. 4.

[113] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1908. "Levee's Hordes Storm Coliseum." December 15, p. 1.

[114] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1902. "First-Warders at Ball." January 16, p. 9.

[115] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "Big Dance Is a 'Sizzler.'" January 7, p. 3.

[116] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Huge Vice Trust Thwarted Here." August 19, p. 5.

[117] Erenberg 1981:73,154-156.

[118] Officer 666. 1914. "Vice Trust Tactics Bared by Insider." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, July 20, pp. 1-2.

[119] Abbott 2007; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1906. "Immune to Law at Craig's Tivoli." December 26, p. 8.

[120] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Report Shows Police Corrupt; Demands New Organization." March 11, p. 1.

[121] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "'Blind to Vice:' 35 Lieutenants." October 26, p. 3.

[122] Ibid.

[123] Reckless 1933:10.

[124] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "South Side Vice Trials on Today." December 26, p. 3.

[125] Ibid.

[126] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Report Shows Police Corrupt; Demands New Organization." March 11, p. 1.

[127] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Inside Story of Vice's Grip on Chicago." July 18, pp. 1, 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Quiz Levee Police at Secret Advance Trial." July 23, p. 1.

[128] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Inside Story of Vice's Grip on Chicago." July 18, pp. 1, 3.

[129] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Steward's Order Throttles Levee." October 11, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "M'Weeny to File Charges against Bonfield Today." June

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

9, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Brolaski's Story Imperils Police in the 'Vice Trust.'" November 19, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Ask City to Call Nation's Experts on Vice Problem." October 30, p. 1; Officer 666. 1914. "Vice Trust Tactics Bared by Insider." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, July 20, pp. 1-2.

[130] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Ask City to Call Nation's Experts on Vice Problem." October 30, p. 1.

[131] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Frank on Stand Accuses M'Cann." September 11, p. 1.

[132] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Detectives Seize M'Cann's Relative." September 12, p. 1.

[133] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Returns Woman for Vice Inquiry." December 4, p. 3.

[134] Ibid.

[135] Abbott 2007.

[136] Ibid.

[137] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1908. "Levee's Hordes Storm Coliseum." December 15, p. 1.

[138] Landesco [1929] 1968:850.

[139] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "'Blind to Vice:' 35 Lieutenants." October 26, p. 3.

[140] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Starts Vice War." October 25, p. 1.

[141] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Wheelock Gives Police Officers Lesson on Vice." November 2, pp. 1, 4.

[142] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1925. Photo Standalone 3. February 19, p. 32; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "Wreckers Begin Tearing down Everleigh Club." July 25, p. 3.

[143] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "Would Keep Vice in One District." October 28, p. 2; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Ask City to Call Nation's Experts on Vice Problem." October 30, p. 1.

[144] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1903. "Would Keep Vice in One District." October 28, p. 2.

[145] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Ask City to Call Nation's Experts on Vice Problem." October 30, p. 1.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[146] Ibid.

[147] Ibid.

[148] Ibid.

[149] Drake and Cayton. [1945] 1962.

[150] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Vice Regulation Methods Opposed." October 17, p. 3.

[151] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Wayman Men Raid Resorts; Levee in Panic." October 5, p. 1.

[152] Drake and Cayton [1945] 1962; Reckless 1933*:*vii.

[153] Langum 2006.

[154] Clement 2006.

[155] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1912. "Ask City to Call Nation's Experts on Vice Problem." October 30, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Inside Story of Vice's Grip on Chicago." July 18, pp. 1, 3; Hyde, Henry M. 1916. "Zone of Vice Affords Cloak to Crook Ring." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, January 13, p. 17.

[156] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Duel in Levee Gangster Job; Ended Wrong." July 19, p. 1.

[157] Hyde, Henry M. 1916. "Old Red Light District Like Earthquake City." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, January 11, p. 13.

[158] Blair 2010; Reckless 1933.

[159] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Maj. Funkhouser to Resist Ouster." January 19, p. 3.

[160] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Morals Chief Traps Briber for Vice Ring." February 26, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Second Bribery Plot of Vice Ring." February 27, p. 3.

[161] Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Morals Chief Traps Briber for Vice Ring." February 26, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Second Bribery Plot of Vice Ring." February 27, p. 3.

[162] Officer 666. 1914. "Vice Trust Tactics Bared by Insider." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, July 20, pp. 1-2.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[163] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1917. "Hoyne Arrests Healey." January 9, p. 1.

[164] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1917. "Mr. Hoyne's Conference; One of the 'Big Three'; The Accused Chief; An Arrested Lieutenant; Page from Vice 'Red Book.'" January 9, p. 3.

[165] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1917. "Hoyne Arrests Healey." January 9, p. 1.

[166] Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1917. "Hoyne Arrests Healey." January 9, p. 1.

[167] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1917. "$13,900 Chief's Share in Graft, Costello Says." December 19, pp. 1, 10.

[168] Ibid.

[169] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Maj. Funkhouser to Resist Ouster." January 19, p. 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Inside Story of Vice's Grip on Chicago." July 18, pp. 1, 3.

[170] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Colosimo Gives Realty to Wife." August 27, p. 13; Harrison 1935:304.

[171] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Sift Jones Raid Data for Mann Act Violations." November 17, p. 13; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1916. "'Mike De Pike Convicted as 'White Slaver.'" June 2, p. 17.

[172] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1914. "Vice Women Held Vagrants." January 11, p. 1.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

CHAPTER 3

WOMEN IN CHICAGO ORGANIZED CRIME, 1920-1933

US Prohibition, from 1920 to 1933, was a law which banned the production, transportation, and sale of intoxicating beverages, which essentially shifted legitimate alcohol production and legitimate alcohol selling establishments into the criminal economy. The societal changes introduced by Prohibition not only created the crime of violating liquor laws, but these changes also mobilized and refashioned pre-existing criminal organizations. Prohibition was an exogenous shock to the Chicago organized crime network. Whereas organized crime before Prohibition revolved around the protection and exploitation of illicit entertainment economies in Chicago's Levee districts, organized crime during Prohibition added the product of intoxicating beverages. This new product required space, transportation, distribution, and protection. Operating gambling and prostitution resorts during Prohibition required keeping the beer and liquor flowing, and these original illicit entertainment economies of organized crime became even more profitable when complimented by illegal booze. Speakeasies, gambling dens, and brothels formed an important part of the distribution network that connected booze to thirsty customers.

The organized crime network tripled in size and became more sparse and centralized with a clearer leadership structure at the core. Powerful men at the center of the network became even more powerful. Organized crime expanded its operations beyond the protection market to large-scale production and distribution of booze. Rather than the territorial concentration in the Levee districts, Chicago organized crime's

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

production and protection spread geographically across the city, into the villages outside Chicago, and to some neighboring states.

The organizational restructuring of crime mobilized men and excluded women. Women made up only 4 percent of the Prohibition organized crime network even as women's proportion of alcohol and sex work activities and properties around Chicago were increasing. Women could no longer connect to organized crime solely through the location of their illicit businesses in organized crime territory. Relations trumped locations as the means of connecting to organized crime, and women could not access the relationships to organized crime like men. Women of the Prohibition organized crime network included silent wives, alibis, victims, entrappers, and public enemies. The majority of women (66 percent) accessed organized crime through relationships with their husbands, romantic partners, or male family members.

Chicago organized crime changed dramatically during Prohibition in terms of its product, its geographic reach, scale, organizational centralization, and its power and influence. Participating in the restructured form of organized crime required relations more so than locations. Organized crime developed beyond its territorial focus of scooping up illicit entertainment business of the Levee districts to include in its protection market. During Prohibition, relationships became the main way to connect to the organization that was growing in size and geographic reach. Clear criminalization of the alcohol market required trusting relationships between criminal associates. In this chapter, I argue that even as women made up a growing percentage of the alcohol and sex work locations, they had less access to the types of relationships that would connect them to organized crime. This lack of connection left women's businesses vulnerable to raids

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

and prosecution and minimized the profitability of their businesses. Essentially, the shifting structures of Chicago organized crime left women behind.

The Amendments

Progressive Era activism achieved two constitutional amendments in 1919: the Prohibition of alcohol and women's right to vote. The anti-alcohol temperance movement and women's suffrage movement coincided temporally and overlapped in membership.[1] Both were strong movements that had multiple successes at the state levels. The temperance movement engaged in some of the largest and most aggressive lobbying efforts the US had ever seen.[2] The Woman's Christian Temperance Union had more members than entire suffragists' movements, but there was considerable overlap between the two.[3] Elite and educated women organized around saving poor women from violent drunk husbands who were squandering the household income at the local saloon.[4] The momentum of women's increasing political involvement and influence in the temperance movement motivated national brewers and distillers to lobby against women's suffrage.[5] States passing suffrage laws tended to be in the West and had increasing opportunity structures for women in education, work, political organizing, and property ownership.[6] In 1913, Illinois became the first state east of the Mississippi to grant women the right to vote in municipal elections and presidential primaries, but women's ballots were counted separately from men's ballots.[7]

The temperance movement gained momentum during WWI with increasing anti-German sentiment, "bread, not beer" campaigns to support the soldiers abroad, and anti-immigrant alarm targeting the growing populations of urban poor.[8] As a result, WWI effectively silenced working-class and immigrant opponents to Prohibition. In 1919, both

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

the temperance and suffrage movements achieved constitutional reform with the passing of the 18th and 19th Amendments to the US Constitution. The 18th Amendment, or Prohibition in the shorthand, banned the production, transportation, and sale of intoxicating beverages. Prohibition went into effect on January 17, 1920. Congress approved the 19th Amendment giving women the right to vote in 1919, but it was not ratified by the states into law until August of 1920. Illinois was among the bulk of the states that ratified the 18th Amendment in January 1919 and was among the first states to ratify the 19th Amendment in June 1919.

From 1920 until 1933, the United States conducted the "noble experiment" of Prohibition. The state of Illinois had largely ignored the Wartime Prohibition Act that began in July 1919, so January 17, 1920 was the first day of major consequence regarding the anti-alcohol legislation and prosecution.[9] The eve of Prohibition was an especially busy day for liquor sales as citizens of Chicago stocked their home supplies.[10] The law permitted personal consumption and storage of alcohol—a Prohibition perk available to the wealthy. At midnight, the Chicago drys (i.e., supporters of Prohibition) sang songs to a symbolic John Barleycorn, Chicago's head of Prohibition enforcement discussed a 10-day grace period for saloon owners to register their alcohol stock with federal agents, and police responded to 20 incidents of alcohol robbery.[11] Prohibition related crimes had begun.

The 18th Amendment was the first amendment to the Constitution that limited rather than protected individual freedom.[12] Prohibition's controversial invasion of home and leisure generated massive disregard for the law and, as a result, incredible profitability for those who organized the production and sale of booze. Prohibition

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

triggered unprecedented corruption: Chicago's elite received alcohol home delivery, politicians voted for dry laws while wetting their palates with bootleg booze, judges had access to the best Canadian imports, law enforcement salaries multiplied through bribes, and federal Prohibition agents engaged in graft.[13] Short supply and high demand kept the local bootleggers of Chicago busy. Four years into Prohibition, reporter Arthur Evans wrote a three part series for the *Chicago Tribune* on the conditions in Chicago under Prohibition; Evans and the unnamed politician he interviewed for the article accused "alien" immigrants of supplying Chicago's "Americans" with poisonous booze:

> Homemade wine has no patrons for it is considered too tame, while beer is larded as nothing more than a chaser. The call is for something with quick and fiery action, something volcanic. … There are spots on the west side where at night when the clouds are low, the streets reek with smells like a distillery in prewar days. … Bootleggers with bottles in their pockets in black grips prowl the streets. The hooch addict has no trouble in locating a source of supply. As fast as the police hammer it down in one spot it rises in another. … The stuff goes at 25 or 50 cents a flask in the general run. … "And for the most part the moon is being made and bootlegged by alien foreigners who are not citizens, but who are getting rich poisoning Americans. There are some foreign districts in Chicago where half the alien population seems to be moonshining and those who don't make moon are bootlegging the stuff."[14]

Evans and the anonymous politician's accusations against Chicago immigrants and their "fiery" booze focused on domestic production in tenements and Chicago slums, perpetuating the anti-immigrant sentiment that pushed forward the 18th Amendment. However, Chicago's alcohol production and distribution was not limited to the domestic sphere, and residents from all walks of life were cashing in on Prohibition profits.

Soda shops, pharmacies, and cigar stores became fronts for booze peddling. Doctors' prescriptions, diluted industrial-grade alcohol, and homemade batches of wine, beer, and moonshine could not keep up with the dry nation's thirst. Hundreds of gallons of Canadian whiskey arrived in Chicago via the railroad.[15] Whatever the source, the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

profits of pouring beer and liquor in Chicago were unprecedented. Harry Harris of Chicago organized crime elaborated on the Prohibition cash flow:

> Good whiskey was just like gold and it was nothing to get $120 for a case of whiskey them days. … It was nothing to see a fellow with a couple of grand in his pocket when before prohibition a five dollar bill would have been lots of money to him.[16]

As Harry Harris's comments indicate, there was a scale to the production and profits of Prohibition. On one side of the scale, anyone with access to an appliance store, a screwdriver, and a set of pliers could build a profitable home still; any man with an overcoat full of interior pockets could turn himself into a walking saloon; and any women could sell individual shots from her moonshine jar hiding under her kitchen sink.[17] These were substantial profits for these individuals and their families, but they were localized profits generated within neighborhoods and from acquaintances. Although bootlegging income could help a struggling family, especially during the Depression of 1929, average families were not walking around with a "couple of grand" in their pockets like Harry Harrison.

On the other side of the scale, Harry Harrison and other members of organized crime took over local breweries, divided the city into distribution territories, robbed federal facilities where confiscated alcohol was stored, and coordinated the international smuggling of imported alcohol.[18] A family's production of alcohol was no competition for organized crime. Organized crime's mass production, coordination, and distribution ignored small batches of domestic product. However, domestic production and small-scale distribution were one of the few ways women took advantage of the mass profits generated by the 18th Amendment.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The Women of Prohibition

Historians have consistently documented women's domestic roles in brewing and distilling throughout history, dispelling popular notions that brewing was only men's work. In medieval England, women brewed and sold the majority of all the beer consumed, as it was domestic work denoted by the gendered term "brewster."[19] During US Reconstruction, the distillers of "mountain dew" in the southern Appalachian Mountains were predominantly men, but in the rural mountain communities where distilling was a family affair, some wives gave the tax collectors unreliable information regarding the location of distilleries, warned the neighbors when government raiders were approaching, or even fired shots at the raiders.[20] Occasionally, widows and daughters inherited the equipment, skills, and knowledge to continue producing moonshine after the men in their families had died.[21]

Women were an important part of bootlegging and moonshining during Prohibition across the US and especially in Chicago. Historical research on Prohibition in the rural US found that women turned their kitchens into moneymaking machines with home brewing and distilling.[22] Chicago cases suggest a similar economy for urban women when residents complained in letters to Mayor Dever that Italian women were selling barrels of wine and booze from their apartments.[23] Observers of Chicago moonshine cases noted that even though few women were sent to Bridewell prison compared to men, women's cases were increasing.[24] The Illinois Humane Society handled 221 moonshine cases in 1922 and nearly 12 percent of them were women defendants, a figure that was up from the previous year.[25] However, for better or worse,

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Chicago women moonshiners operated in the domestic and family sphere in isolation from organized crime.

There were two separate scales to Prohibition production and profits: the domestic scale and organized crime's scale. On the domestic scale, bootlegging and moonshining were family affairs. According to the *Chicago Tribune*, "Little girls, daughters of moonshiners whose dingy kitchens had been transformed into distilleries, delivered half pints to customers of 35 cents."[26] Children lied to the police officers about their fathers' employment. For example, when policemen in plainclothes asked a 7-year-old Italian boy what his father did for a living, he demonstrated some quick thinking: "[I] told them that he worked on the railroad and I told that he didn't make moonshine when they asked me." One of the officers offered the boy some candy, saying they were friends and customers of his father's and they were there to buy a few cans of alcohol. "I stuck to my story … and when my dad came back and I told him about the incident, he was so tickled with me and so pleased that he took me down, and he gave me a dollar."[27]

Converting the domestic sphere into a profit-generating enterprise meant having and maintaining roofs over families' heads. German families converted their homes into beer flats where neighbors could spend the evening drinking beer and spending time with the family for a small fee. The Mullers were one such family whose beer flat was an important contributor to the family economy:

> Their home was an old wooden shack. There were at least half dozen children playing on the floor which was greasy and dirty. The family consisted of Mr. and Mrs. [Muller] and about nine children some married who lived there with their wives or husbands. On top of all this there were about seven fellows and girls who lived with them and no one worked. Mrs. [Muller] was a tall slim woman who loved to drink. The old man was a huge giant, he could hardly talk any English. They were the typical German type. I looked over the place, the furniture was scant. For a kitchen table they had an old wine barrel with a board over it. There

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

> were not enough chairs and many had to sit on the floor. … The old man loved his beer. He bathed in it. The home as a whole looked more like a stable. Nevertheless we went here quite often as a pretty nice bunch of fellows hung here. … The old lady [Muller] was rocking one of the kids to sleep on her lap and in one hand she had a drinking glass filled to the brim with whiskey of which she occasionally took a drink now and then. This family could live on whiskey. Even the children drank it.[28]

During Prohibition, family homes such as the Mullers became important social institutions in Chicago neighborhoods. Men and women found these social connections in these informal social spaces important for reasons beyond the alcohol and companionship. Cigarette Mamie, for instance, was an Irish "short chubby woman with coal black hair," and she and her husband turned their home into an alehouse.[29] They made good money selling beer and whiskey, but Cigarette Mamie was also a matriarch of the neighborhood: "Mamie could fight like a man and God help the one she hit. All the women in the neighborhood went to her in time of need or whenever any difficulty arose, she would always help them. The people looked upon her as a sort of advisor."[30]

In many ways these informal beer flats and alehouses were not terribly different than the informal brothels and disorderly flats scattered around the city, and homes could function as both. Women continued to find criminal opportunities during Prohibition, but their businesses and connections to organized crime only extended as far the walls of their homes. Upon his release from prison, a young man returned to his mother's brothel where he knew he could also get a drink:

> One of the girls my mother had staying with her came over and said, "Hello, Baby. How are you?" I told her I was fine and asked her if I could buy a drink. She said she did not know if Rose had any or not that she would go see. I knew that mother always had it but she told the girls never to say she had whiskey until she saw who wanted it. When my mother came in the front room to see if she knew who wanted the drink she looked at me and started to say something. But when she saw it was me tears stopped whatever she had in mind.[31]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Rose's home functioning as a brothel provided housing and employment for herself and the women who worked for her, as well as a place to land for family and friends. Alcohol sales increased their profits. Brothels were illegal spaces and because of the trust required between clients and workers, brothels became a safe place to ask for a drink. Rose controlled the pouring of whiskey at her establishment, so that liquor violations were not flagrant.

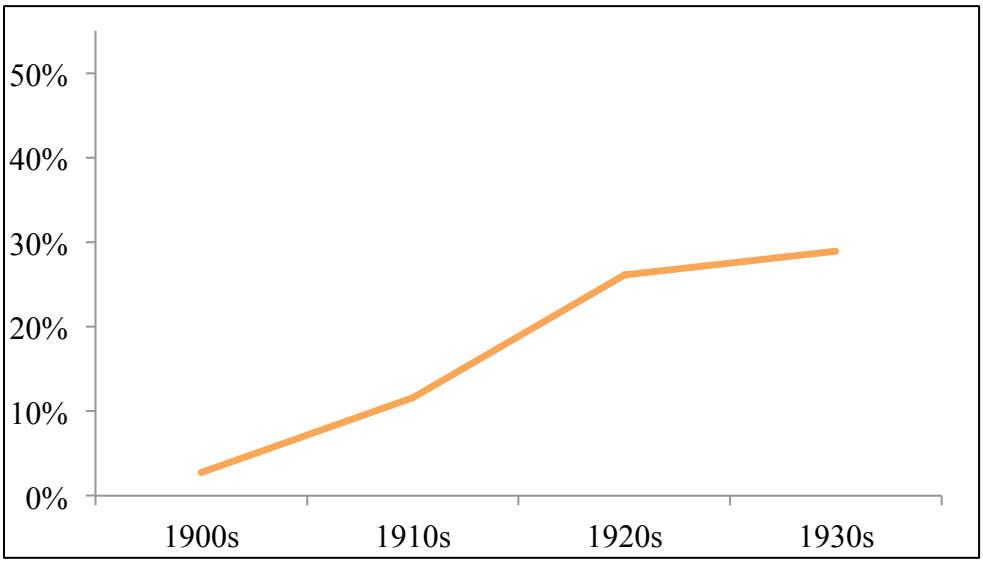
Illicit domestic work meant a home by day and a workplace by night without the additional expense of renting commercial spaces. The informality and small scale of the enterprise made for a quick cover in case of a raid. However, when the raids did come, there were no resources or protection for escaping prosecution. Women's domestic moonshining and bootlegging operated outside a protection market, and the legal consequences and sentences were severe.

Moonshine Mary, 34 years old, was an immigrant from Poland and a mother of three young children. Her husband was chronically ill, so in 1923 she turned their small cottage into a blind pig (slang for an illegal saloon). She sold drinks at 15 cents apiece poured from her bottle of home-brewed moonshine. The *Chicago Tribune* reported on Mary because she was charged with manslaughter for selling the moonshine that poisoned a man. The report from the coroner's chemist stated that the man died from wood alcohol poisoning. Moonshine Mary received a one-year to life sentence in Joliet state prison and was the first woman (though certainly not the last) in the state of Illinois convicted of manslaughter for selling poisonous moonshine. Moonshine Mary's ridiculously long jail sentence speaks to her complete lack of legal resources.[32]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Considering the domestic scale of Prohibition production and profits, it is no surprise that women turned moonshining and bootlegging into family or women's work. To examine women's participation in the Prohibition economy, I identified 500 alcohol related addresses in Chicago that included information on proprietors, co-proprietors, operators, or managers from 1900 to 1933. Half of these addresses were from the first decade, 1900 to 1909. Alcohol-related spaces included saloons, speakeasies, restaurants serving alcohol illegally, and breweries, but also domestic spaces like blind pigs and beer flats as well as domestic alcohol sales. Many of these addresses had no connection to organized crime. The line graph in Figure 2 shows an overall increase in the percent of addresses that involved women as proprietors, co-proprietors, operators, or managers from 1900 to 1933.

Figure 2: Women's percent of alcohol related addresses in Chicago, 1900-1933



The percent of women's alcohol locations increased steadily across all decades with the biggest increase occurring between the 1910s and 1920s, when Prohibition

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

began. In the first decade of the twentieth century women were only involved in 3 percent of alcohol-related locations. Before Prohibition, these were establishments that violated local liquor laws such as closing hours and unaccompanied women in saloons. Women's involvement in alcohol-related locations increased to 12 percent the decade before Prohibition, 26 percent in the first 10 years of Prohibition, and 29 percent in the last 4 years of Prohibition. In summary, women found increasing opportunity in alcohol-related crime: Prohibition was not an economy that excluded women. This research corrects the misconception that Prohibition was a men's economy, only affecting men's drinking and men's violations of liquor laws.

Women were a rather substantial part of the small-scale domestic bootlegging and moonshining in Chicago. Families like the Mullers and individuals like Cigarette Mamie and Moonshine Mary are examples of criminal relationships that were localized interactions between sellers and buyers. In many of these cases, women produced their own alcohol; in other cases, it was not clear where women bought their product. Moreover, these were not syndicated criminal relationships connected to the larger and more powerful organized crime network of Chicago; rather, women were operating in isolation and separate from organized crime. Women's earnings, like Cigarette Mamie's several dollars a night or Moonshine Mary's 15 cents a glass, were not competition for the larger beer barons of Chicago. Women's profits were so small that they were either not noticed by organized crime or organized crime tolerated this tiny cut into its market.

Before Prohibition, the bulk of the criminal relationships in Chicago's organized crime network was the coordination and graft in the protection market. Locations in organized crime territories provided entrée into the protection market when men and

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

women owners of illicit establishments connected to organized crime through payments. During Prohibition, organized crime's markets diversified beyond the protection market to include large-scale bootlegging and eventually labor racketeering, racetracks, and investments in legitimate businesses. Organized crime had moved outside of the Levee districts, across Chicago, into the villages outside the city, and, occasionally, into neighboring states. Organized crime and its restructured protection market largely ignored women's localized illicit establishments that produced and sold alcohol. Organized crime still laid claim to the geographic space, but it did so without women owners, even though women's alcohol locations were increasing elsewhere in the city. Locations no longer provided entrée to the organized crime network.

The Syndicate

Prohibition was an exogenous shock to the Chicago organized crime network, and the organizational structures shifted dramatically over the 14 years of Prohibition. The organized crime network grew to include three times more individuals and four times more criminal relationships than before Prohibition. The restructuring of organized crime resulted in a sparser and more centralized network, and the individuals in the powerful core become even more powerful. Gone were the decentralized structure and ambiguous leadership of organized crime's protection market in Chicago's Levee districts. However, the Levees, the illicit entertainment economies, and some of the men from the pre-Prohibition organized crime network imprinted the organizational restructuring during Prohibition.

Among the ambiguous leadership of pre-Prohibition organized crime was Jim Colosimo, who had been the most central individual in the organized crime network

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

before Prohibition because he had the highest number of criminal ties (n=43) in the network. Most of his ties were to other members of Chicago's underworld, but he maintained a few close ties to local ward politicians. Jim's famous Colosimo's Café was the property of his wife, Victoria Moresco. Notably, around 1917, Colosimo's Café began to feature cabaret singer Dale Winter.[33] Jim Colosimo, smitten with his new singer, hired his Italian professional singer friends to train her in opera.[34] Eventually, Jim kicked Victoria out of their house on Vernon Avenue, and invited Dale to move in with promises of marrying her as soon as his divorce to Victoria was finalized.[35] Upon their divorce in 1920, Victoria Moresco left Chicago and ultimately left the organized crime network.

On May 11, 1920, only one week after returning from his honeymoon with Dale Winter and only several months after Prohibition had gone into effect, Jim Colosimo was murdered at his own café at 2126-2128 South Wabash Avenue. He was shot in the head by a single bullet. The theories of the Colosimo murder varied widely to include a Black Hand vendetta, political fight, labor union conflict, a jealous ex-wife, a jealous admirer of his new wife, or Johnny Torrio—Colosimo and Moresco's right-hand man—wanting greater control of organized crime's direction under Prohibition. Colosimo's murder was never solved.[36]

The common narrative of organized crime was that with Colosimo gone, Johnny Torrio was able to take over Colosimo's empire. The *Chicago Tribune* reported this narrative around 1925 when Torrio's organized crime leadership was clear.[37] Historical sources such as Herbert Asbury's 1940 *Gem of the Prairie* and John Landesco's 1929 *Organized Crime in Chicago* preserved the narrative of Torrio's succession to Colosimo, and the narrative persists in contemporary popular nonfiction.[38] The Colosimo-Torrio

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

succession narrative is consistent with the organized crime networks. Colosimo was the most central individual in the small and decentralized organized crime network before Prohibition when Torrio was among the criminal elite. Colosimo's death in the early months of the 14-year Prohibition network left him with only 7 criminal ties within organized crime compared to Torrio's 68 criminal ties.

Torrio's rise in organized crime began before Prohibition. Torrio took over management of Colosimo's brothels and expanded his own prostitution operations to the Chicago suburb of Burnham around 1916, four years before Colosimo's murder.[39] By 1920, Torrio was well-established around Chicago as one of the "vice kings" of the prostitution syndicate, and he continued to run his resorts during Prohibition, raking in even greater profits. The dramatic shift for Torrio during Prohibition was his relentless pursuit of flowing beer and liquor into the city of Chicago and its neighboring villages.[40] By 1924, *Chicago Tribune* reporters wrote openly about Torrio's leadership and control of organized crime and organized crime's geographic spread from the former 22nd Street Levee to the suburb of Cicero:

> Torrio, before prohibition, was a south side red light personage. With Al Brown as his aid, he kept many a disorderly house running, sometimes with police on guard to see that no stray copper interfered. But prohibition made that a piker game and Johnny went to beer running. From that to Cicero and overlordship of everything. His lieutenants have moved from the 22nd and Wabash neighborhood to fine homes in Cicero, limousines, and complete power through control of elections.[41]

The "Al Brown" mentioned in the quotation was none other than Torrio's aid and protégé, Al Capone. Arriving in Chicago from New York around 1919 by invitation from his mentor Torrio, Al Capone worked as a bodyguard for Jim Colosimo and a bouncer for Colosimo's brothels and cabaret.[42] Capone's family, including his siblings, mother, and

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

new wife and son, joined him in Chicago. Little did anyone know, Chicago had imported a legend.

Capone's earliest mentions in the *Chicago Tribune* appeared, under his pseudonym Al Brown, in 1921 when he was arrested during a raid on suburban gambling establishments.[43] He pled guilty and paid $150 in fines for running two gambling and prostitution houses in the suburban village of Burnham.[44] Capone's temper landed him his next, and more famous, mention in the newspapers in 1922 when he was driving while intoxicated and hit a taxicab requiring the hospitalization of the taxi driver.[45] Aggravating the situation, Capone flashed a sheriff's badge and waved around a revolver while threatening to shoot one of the witnesses to the accident. According to the *Chicago Tribune* report:

> Taken to the Central station, Caponi [Al Capone] threatened the arresting officer with immediate discharge and promised his "pull" would make things unhealthy for his prosecutors. 'I'll fix this thing so easy you won't know how it's done,' he is alleged to have boasted. He was locked up and later bailed out.[46]

Over the next year or two, Al Capone was barely mentioned in Chicago press except as the owner of the Four Deuces, the infamous bawdy house at 2222 South Wabash Avenue, and as an assistant to Johnny Torrio.[47] Torrio appeared in the newspapers with much more regularity in the early years of Prohibition regarding his takeover of area breweries and collusion with famous brewers.[48] Meanwhile, Al Capone was purchasing used delivery trucks for Torrio.[49] Police and media attention on Al Capone as a more serious member of Torrio's crew began around 1923 when Capone was one of many suspects in the murders of several bootleggers.[50]

Around this time, Torrio had also taken over the village of Cicero during a violent election in April 1924. On election day, about 20 precinct workers were kidnapped, and

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Al Capone's brother Salvatore (a.k.a. Frank) was killed during a shootout with police, but Mayor Klenha won his re-election by 1,000 votes.[51] Reports in the *Chicago Tribune* described interviews with horrified judges who recognized organized crime's control of Cicero:

> Judge Jarecki declared from his own personal observation and from testimony before him the election was the worst in many years. Kidnapping, slugging, intimidation, illegal voting and general terrorism were the order of the day, he declared, with the spoils of victory being control of the booze, gambling, and the vice business of that city. [Ten] or more gunmen entered the polling place … and chased 75 voters out of the place. The sluggers even searched the policemen stationed there, the judges and clerks said. … [According to Judge Jarecki,] "Practically all the dirty work was done by Chicago gangsters hired to go there and swing the election. The beer runners were all interested in the election, I am told, and Chicago's best gunmen were there to kill or terrorize whatever voters and workers were opposed to whichever candidates were friends of the gunmen."[52]

That particular election day coined the phrase, "When you smell gunpowder, you're in Cicero."[53] Chicago politics and law enforcement did not extend to the western suburb of Cicero, permitting organized crime more physical space and new police offices ripe for corruption. There were 161 saloons operating in the village of Cicero in 1924, all supplied with Torrio's booze.[54] For some unidentified reason, Torrio never permitted brothels in Cicero; he only maintained brothels in the nearby villages of Stickney and Burnham.[55]

What had become very clear by 1924 was that Chicago organized crime finally had a boss. Torrio had been among the most central individuals in the pre-Prohibition organized crime network, but he was the only individual who became even more central in the Prohibition organized crime network. What *Chicago Tribune* reporters and Progressive Era activists had occasionally called the "vice trust" or the "vice syndicate" had become Torrio's Syndicate.[56]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Torrio organized distribution territories and ensured that buyers remained loyal. As "overlord of the underworld," Torrio charged $50 for a barrel of beer (about $700 in 2015 dollars), but his price included protection.[57] Although there are no estimates of how many people worked for him, Torrio's weekly payroll was estimated at $25,000 (approximately $348,000 a week in 2015 dollars).[58] If his payroll were divided equally among his 68 criminal associates in the organized crime network, each associate would have earned $19,000 a year or $264,000 in 2015 dollars. Torrio organized crime and collected profits at levels that had been impossible in the Levee district protection market before Prohibition. Five years into Prohibition, the *Chicago Tribune* attributed nearly all of Chicago's bootleg booze to Torrio:

> It is a matter of common knowledge in the underworld that Torrio collects his percentage on the sale of virtually every pint of illicit liquor sold in the city. It is not necessary that he handle the liquor himself. The power of his organization of thugs is so great that virtually every bootlegger who gets booze or beer into Chicago does so by paying Torrio for not interfering with it. Torrio thus has a position not unlike that of the medieval barons. He levies tribute on trade.[59]

In this quotation, the *Chicago Tribune* ignored the family economy of domestic moonshine and beer; however, if the *Chicago Tribune* writer was correct about "virtually every pint" controlled by Torrio, Torrio was intentionally ignoring the domestic production as he was clearly operating on a different scale.

Prohibition needed urban and suburban space to manufacture and store intoxicating beverages. These had to be large spaces to accommodate all of the equipment required for brewing and distilling, and they had to be discreet spaces as brewing and distilling vented strong smells. The Sicilian Genna brothers, close associates of Torrio and Capone, rented an entire row of empty houses along Miller Street where they installed nice curtains and blinds to face the street and used the back of the houses to

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

store "barrels of mash and yeast and stuff."[60] Less discreetly, Torrio and his associates just took control over multiple breweries in Chicago, including the Sieben Brewery at 1470 Larrabee Street, Hoffman Products Company at 2606 West Monroe Street, the Malt Maid Brewery at 3901 Emerald Avenue, and the West Hammond Brewery—and these were just Torrio's breweries that were raided and made the papers.[61] As brewers across the country boarded up their businesses or converted equipment to soda production, Torrio ignored Prohibition and just took over the breweries. His boldness got him far for a couple of years, but eventually his protection and immunity expired.

The so-called "gangster's politician," Mayor William Hale "Big Bill" Thompson had three terms as Mayor of Chicago: 1915 to 1919, 1919 to 1923, and 1927 to 1931.[62] Mayor William Dever served during the 1923 to 1927 term, and this caused some problems for organized crime. Mayor Thompson was in the organized crime network before and during Prohibition. He only had one criminal tie to organized crime in the pre-Prohibition network, but he had seven criminal ties to the Prohibition organized crime network. Thompson accepted political campaign contributions from gangsters and gave favors in return, such as ousting police chiefs and attempting to legalize dog track racing.

Mayor Dever was not a gangster's politician, and Torrio could not influence Mayor Dever like he had Mayor Thompson.[63] Mayor Dever highlighted his incorrigibility as a contrast to Mayor Thompson's corruption for Chicago reporters:

> When I came into office I found appalling conditions here in our city. I had to decide, once and for all, whether Chicago would be run by the legally elected element, or by Torrio and a bunch of men from New York and Philadelphia who had come here and taken over the moonshine business where the old saloon men left off."[64]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Mayor Dever's comments specifically naming Torrio were in response to his administration's assistance to federal agents and prosecutors convicting Torrio.

In January 1925, two dramatic events affected Torrio's Syndicate. First, Torrio was found guilty of violating Prohibition based on evidence obtained during a raid on the Sieben Brewery the year before. He received a nine-month sentence and a $5,000 fine.[65] Torrio was given several days before his sentence began to get his affairs in order, during which the second dramatic event occurred. Torrio was shot five times after returning home from a shopping trip with his wife.[66] Incredibly, Torrio survived the shooting. While in his hospital bed, Torrio refused to identify his shooters to the police. Al Capone was frequently at Torrio's bedside standing guard in case of another attack, and Capone also refused to tell police who shot Torrio.[67] As his recovery progressed, Torrio transferred from his hospital bed to Waukegan jail in early February 1925.[68] Upon his release later that year, Torrio briefly returned to Chicago before he and his wife moved back to New York for retirement and years of tax trouble.[69]

Torrio's 1925 departure facilitated Capone's ascent into leadership of the Syndicate. Capone was loyal to Torrio and never forgave Mayor Dever and his administration. Mayor Dever did not win re-election in 1927; he lost to Capone and Torrio's friend Mayor Thompson. President of the Chicago Crime Commission Frank Loesch accused Al Capone of donating $260,000 in 1927 to Mayor Thompson's election fund to oust Mayor Dever.[70] Loesch might have inflated this number for his own political purposes to establish the importance of his private crime fighting organization. If Loesch was right, this approximately $3.5 million donation in 2015 dollars not only suggested political corruption, it suggested incredible criminal financial success.[71]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Capone was not deterred by Torrio's conviction and kept Syndicate breweries operating. For example, in 1929, Prohibition agents discovered a fully operational brewery at 2340 South Wabash in a 3-story brick building, which they presumed to be Capone's. There, agents found about $10,000 worth of brewing equipment, including 23 60-gallon fermenting tanks full of beer. Agents noted that they were not dealing with some "fly-by-night bootleggers."[72] Shortly after Prohibition agents took control of this brewery, bootleggers returned and attempted to recover confiscated brewing equipment.[73] In another instance, a raid in 1930 uncovered that the Wabash Automotive Corporation, an automobile accessory shop at 2108 South Wabash Avenue, was actually a front for a large Capone Syndicate brewery. Agents seized 50,000 gallons of beer and 150,000 gallons of mash—the largest seizure at that time in Chicago.[74] These are just a few examples of the scale of organized crime's productions and profits under Capone.

Capone's fame and notoriety quickly outpaced Torrio's sensible temperament. Much of Capone's reputation could be attributed to his facial scar, his spending habits, and his big, sometimes violent, personality. *Chicago Tribune* journalist Guy Murchie wrote a three part series on Al Capone's "Decade of Death" in which he alleged that Capone instigated 33 murders during the Chicago Beer Wars.[75] Police Chief Michael Hughes accused Capone of being a Mussolini sympathizer.[76] And if the verbal threats and accusations were not enough, Capone was the target of several failed murder attempts. Prosecutors and judges from Chicago, Philadelphia, and Miami hit Capone with charges of gun-toting, perjury, vagrancy, murder, public nuisance, Prohibition violations, and jury fixing; however, it was the Internal Revenue Service that eventually brought Capone down in 1931 for failing to pay income taxes on his illegally generated income. When

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

federal law enforcement finally found a charge that they could stick, they gave Capone the longest federal sentence ever given at the time for tax evasion.

Al Capone was the center of the Prohibition organized crime network. He had 316 distinct criminal ties to 316 criminal associates in the network. Capone had five times more criminal ties than the two individuals tied for second place: Johnny Torrio and Syndicate accountant Jack Guzik, both of whom had 68 criminal ties. The *Chicago Tribune* and the Chicago Crime Commission assumed and labeled Capone as the boss or the kingpin of the Syndicate, but the day-to-day activities of organizing organized crime were centralized among a small group of Capone's closest associates, which included Jack Guzik and Ralph Capone. Ralph Capone, Al's elder brother, was not as central to Prohibition organized crime as Jack Guzik, but he was the fourth most central person in the organization with 57 criminal ties. Ralph's nickname was "Bottles" because of his role in organizing bootlegging for the Syndicate. The Internal Revenue Service was aware of Al Capone's closest associates, and it went after Jack Guzik and Ralph Capone before Al. Jack and Ralph, as well as other members of the Syndicate, were separately found guilty of tax evasion and served federal sentences.

The leadership center of organized crime was clear during Prohibition in a way that was not before Prohibition. The men at the center of the Prohibition network had been present in organized crime before Prohibition, and their pre-Prohibition activities and connections set the stage for the restructured organization. Torrio, Al Capone, and Guzik persisted in the organized crime network during both time periods. Only Ralph Capone was in the leadership core during Prohibition but not in the pre-Prohibition network. This is because Al Capone was the first in his family to arrive to Chicago

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

around 1919. Jim Colosimo, who died in May 1920, survived the beginning of organized crime's restructuring but not long enough to matter as a central player during Prohibition. In a large, sparse, and centralized network, individuals in the powerful core become even more powerful where they hoard networked resources and control their associates' access to the resources.

The Associates

Criminal associates in organized crime were the individuals connected to the network through their various activities and relationships. Associates contributed to the size of the network, and their direct and indirect ties to the men in the center concentrated relational power within the core. Becoming an associate of organized crime required previous relationships with bosses or other associates or opportunities to form relationships with bosses or other associates.

Associates of organized crime and their profits made even the low-level positions appealing to some on the outside. There was also the assumption that getting in with the right people would provide legal protection in case of a raid or an encounter with the police. One incarcerated juvenile in describing his outsider status, pointed to the financial and legal benefits of being an associate for "the right mob":

> The reason I never went into bootlegging was because the right chance never came. It doesn't really pay unless you can get in with the right mob and I never cared to get in with any half ass bootleggers. The right guys never offered me any jobs and the few that I know I never asked. … I could have ran beer for several of the smaller guys and made a few dollars, but these guys don't furnish protection, by that I mean if you get knocked over, you got to get yourself out and they want you to use your own machine [car] or truck and I never cared to try Leavenworth and then maybe a state stir for having a hot wagon too.[77]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

This young man failed to know (or at least failed to ask) the right people to gain entrance into what he perceived of as the relative safety of organized crime. Access to organized crime was not available without the right relationships.

Harry Harris described himself as a con man with a history of thieving, gambling, and conning in the Near North Side of Chicago.[78] His friends were thieves, safe-blowers, racketeers, addicts, "queers," and sex workers who found unregistered housing for $1 a day among the dirty bug-ridden hotels and rooming houses of the neighborhood. Harry had been running from the police in Wisconsin for some time, and when he returned to Chicago, his old friend Dion O'Banion, a close associate of Johnny Torrio, got in touch with him. Harry and Dion's previous relationships in the neighborhood and Harry's criminal background provided a foundation of trust through which Dion brought Harry into organized crime:

> Dion was starting to organize a gang of booze hustlers and hijackers. I fell in with this mob and the money I made I didn't believe there was that much in the whole word. Everyone in the gang had been just like myself out stealing anything they could lay their hands on, and a hundred dollar bill they would kill for. Dion knew that I didn't believe in the heavy stuff, that is I didn't believe in slugging a fellow for nothing at all or killing anyone. When you were in a racket like the booze racket it was slug and kill or be slugged and killed. I was the contact man and handled the giving out of graft dough. I, therefore, didn't have to go out on some of the dirty work the mob done. Right from the start the gang made money and Dion was known all over the city as the leader of the gang that controlled everything from the little girl on the street to the handling of elections. Whoever Dion was for at an election everyone on the North Side voted for whether they wanted to or not. … Bootleg booze was being made and sold all over the city but on the North Side soon as we found out someone who was handling booze of any kind he was told to buy from us or else.[79]

Dion and his crew pulled an armed robbery on a federal facility that stored confiscated bonded whiskey. They each walked away from the robbery and the sale of their bounty

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

with $2,000 in their pockets—approximately $28,000 in 2015 dollars for a night's work.[80]

Harry Harris's narration of his organized crime entrée and exploits was a unique find in the archives. The Institute for Juvenile Research recorded his life history sometime in the 1920s or 1930s, and the Chicago History Museum houses the transcripts today. Harris's close relationship with O'Banion provided the trusting foundation needed to connect to organized crime. O'Banion was not scooping up speakeasy and brothel businesses in the Near North Side neighborhood to pay into organized crime, he was relying on previous relationships that developed into organized crime associations.

The process of previous relationships is difficult to map out in the organized crime networks because the events preserved in the archives tend to not include the dates when friendships formed or previous relationships began, with the exception of family relationships. Retrospective accounts in the archives, however, do include some details on previous friendships and prior associations that suggest that Harry Harris's entrée into organized crime through a previous friendship was not atypical. Al Capone and Ralph Capone were brothers, Johnny Torrio knew Al Capone from the street gangs in Brooklyn, the Guzik brothers knew Colosimo through the Levee—all of these pairs had connections before or outside of the criminal activities and associations recorded in the organized crime network. Connecting to organized crime required some type of access to the leadership core or to their associates either through opportunities to form relationships or previous relationships, but forming these relationships was easier for men than for women.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The Women of Organized Crime

The case of Betty Ann Schwartz is fascinating and complicated; her story was archived twice in the Capone files at the Chicago Crime Commission.[81] In 1930, Florida police arrested three men, Fred Eberhardt, Frank Ralls, and Henry Helsema, who were suspects in a plot to assassinate Florida Governor Doyle Carlton. Police found one of the suspects, Eberhardt, in a hotel room with 18-year-old Chicago native Betty Ann Schwartz. She was taken in for questioning. Betty Ann Schwartz implicated Al Capone in the plot to assassinate the Florida governor. Al Capone and his family had moved to Miami Beach that year and had frequent appearances in local newspaper headlines. During her questioning, Betty Ann Schwartz "intimated that she was affiliated with the Capone gang in Chicago and Miami."[82] According to the *Chicago Tribune's* reporting of the Florida event, "Repeatedly questioned regarding what information she may have in connection with the reported plot, the Schwartz girl finally retorted: 'I have lots of information, but try and get it.' Questioned further she became so enraged that she attacked the jail matron. Officers, however, placed little credence in her statements."[83]

When investigators questioned Capone about the assassination plot, he denied his involvement but was not surprised that he had been implicated. He was becoming more and more familiar with his name being besmirched any time a scandal erupted in Illinois or Florida. There was no mention as to whether he knew the three suspects, Fred Eberhardt, Frank Ralls, and Henry Helsema, or Betty Ann Schwartz. A *Chicago Tribune* reporter interviewed Schwartz's mother, who lived in Chicago, about her daughter's involvement in the assassination attempt. Mrs. Schwartz doubted her daughter's claims and credibility:

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

> Pretty Betty Schwartz has run afoul of the law before in the course of her eighteen years, her mother admitted yesterday…. But her claim to membership in the Capone gang or knowledge of their activities is braggadocio intended to impress the police, she added. Mrs. Schwartz explained that Betty, at sixteen, was sentenced to the home for wayward girls at Geneva. Afterward she was committed to an asylum in Wisconsin.[84]

If there was more to Betty Ann's story, it is no longer available to us. As to why an 18-year-old blonde woman from Chicago, spending time with the publisher of the Tallahassee State News, would want to implicate Al Capone and claim to be part of the Capone gang would be pure speculation. Betty Ann Schwartz was, however, the only woman who ever claimed membership in Capone's Syndicate during Prohibition when organized crime largely excluded women. What is fascinating about this case is that Betty Anne Schwartz was the only mention in the historical record of a woman as a possible made member in the Capone Syndicate, and both Capone and her mother disputed her membership.

The majority of associates in the organized crime network were not made members of the Syndicate. The labels of "gangster" and "made members" were not terribly meaningful to organized crime as newspapers and investigatory commissions generated the labels rather than them coming from the organization. Outside of the core of the organized crime network were criminal associates contributing their various criminal activities and relationships to the organizational structure. The associates of organized crime made up the day-to-day grind of informal, illicit, temporary, and behind-the-scenes work.[85] Drivers, brewers, bouncers, saloon wait staff, sex workers, and couriers were foundational to organized crime activities. These positions resided at the boundaries of the organized crime network and they included a small number of women.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Prohibition Era women organized crime associates were small in number and diverse in activities. This group of 38 women included a cabaret dancer, cabaret singer, cigarette girl, a waitress, a beer runner from Waterloo, Iowa, brothel owners and managers, a trafficker, and a few sex workers. In addition, there was a municipal clerk, police investigator, as well as a union racketeer and Chicago's first woman bomber. Women made up only 4 percent of the organized crime network. The majority of women associates (20 out of 38, or 53 percent) connected to organized crime through activities with their criminally involved husbands and boyfriends. Some of the women (5 out of 38, or 13 percent) connected to organized crime through other male relatives. Women's roles in Prohibition organized crime included silent wives, alibis, victims, entrappers, and public enemies.

The trope of the silent mobster wife is assumed to know either nothing or everything, but would never tell.[86] In truth, most wives never connected to Chicago organized crime, or if they did, their activities went undetected by investigators. This was the case with Mae Capone during Prohibition. Irish Catholic Mae Coughlin married Al Capone around 1919, and shortly thereafter the newlyweds moved from New York to Chicago. Mae's involvement in organized crime was murky and likely very well-hidden. She was arrested once with Al Capone in 1919 when Capone was a suspect in a murder, but after that her connections to organized crime were financial, not criminal. The IRS uncovered a trail of Western Union transactions documenting that Mae received money from Chicago while in Miami, and the discovered a bank account in Mae's name at West Side Trust and Savings Bank.[87] The investigators believed that the transactions and account were dirty organized crime money, but their allegations were never substantiated.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Similarly, in 1928, the Capones purchased their 25-room Miami Beach estate in Mae's name, which the IRS also tried, and failed, to link organized crime profits.[88] Mae fought the IRS for several years after Al's incarceration, and made payments on Al's unpaid taxes.[89] Mae Capone's role as the silent mobster wife meant that she never connected to the Prohibition organized crime network through criminal relationships—at least not in way that was detected.

For most women associates, their romantic connections and marriages were undoubtedly their entrée into organized crime activities. Often these women's connections to organized crime were rather mundane events, such as being in the company of husbands and boyfriends during raids and arrests, but other organized crime women's connections were more purposeful than guilt by association. For example, Louise Rolfe was a beautiful model and cabaret singer. She was also the girlfriend of Jack McGurn, a Chicago gunman and suspect in the Valentine's Day massacre of 1929. During their investigation of the massacre, police found McGurn at the Stevens Hotel with Rolfe. She provided McGurn's alibi, telling police officers and reporters that he spent all of Valentine's Day with her and that they never left their hotel room.

Following her questioning at the police department, she talked with reporters outside of the police station. Reporters fawned over her fashion and looks. The *Chicago Tribune* article following Rolfe's interview showed a reporter convinced of Jack McGurn's alibi because McGurn would have never left such beautiful woman's side on Valentine's Day:

> She drew the folds of her swanky gray squirrel coat suavely about her hips, tossed back astounding yellow curls from a face Egyptianlike in lines and synthetic coloring, and gazed steadily at the group before her. … "Of course, Jack had nothing to do with the massacre. … He was in bed—all night and until noon." …

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

> She admitted that after St. Valentine's Day neither she nor Jack left the room, but, inferring that they had much to occupy them, "we read all the papers," and "when you're with Jack you're never bored." … As she talked she smoked constantly, lighting one cigaret from the tip of another. Her face was elaborately made up. Her black dress of crepe over which hung long ropes of imitation pearls, hung modishly beneath the draped fur coat. Dark eyes were heavily mascaraed and her eyebrows were thinned down to the most extreme lines. On one curved ankle a tiny gold bracelet made a line, "with my name on it, so they can't lose me," she offered.[90]

Louise's testimony earned her the nickname "the Blonde Alibi." Louise's alibi apparently worked; the state was forced to release Jack and other suspects when prosecutors were "not ready to proceed with the trials."[91] However, investigators and prosecutors were hell-bent on hitting McGurn with something. Shortly after McGurn's release as a murder suspect, Assistant US District Attorney Daniel Anderson served the couple with a warrant that alleged Jack had violated the Mann Act of 1910 when he crossed state borders with Louise for immoral purposes and that Louise had conspired to violate the Mann Act.[92] The white slave charge was based on consensual lovers' romantic vacations that crossed state lines. Even though Jack and Louise got married in May 1931 just before their case went to trial and after he finalized the divorce from his previous wife, they lost the Mann Act case in Illinois federal court—a ruling later overturned by the US Supreme Court.[93] Much like federal tax laws, the Mann Act gave federal prosecutors loopholes to target gangsters when Prohibition cases failed to stick.[94]

Some women were victimized through their romantic relationships to organized crime men when violence of organized crime spilled into the home. Intimate partners murdered the only two women who died from their connections to the organized crime network. The cases of Rosemary Sanborn and Maybelle Exley were strikingly similar, even though they occurred eight years apart. The criminal activities that linked these two

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

women to organized crime were co-offenses that most women would not have engaged in without their gangster boyfriends. Rosemary Sanborn was a cigarette girl from Chicago and associated with gangster Robert Newberry, also a suspect in the 1929 Valentine's Day Massacre. The couple was wanted in Chicago for defrauding a wealthy man of $25,000, but in 1932 their bodies were found in a New York apartment. Investigators believed that Newberry murdered Sanborn before killing himself.[95]

Maybelle Exley was a sex worker in Louisville, Kentucky when she met John Duffy. Duffy trafficked booze and women and had ties to organized crime member Dion O'Banion. Exley left the Louisville brothel with Duffy, and they worked together peddling booze. In 1924, Exley was 21-years-old when Duffy drunkenly beat and murdered her in their Chicago flat on Carmen Avenue. Police learned of Exley's murder when they found John Duffy's corpse two days later dumped on a snow bank with three bullets to the head; they traced his residence back to the apartment where they found Exley. Duffy was last seen alive getting into a car near Capone's Four Deuces on South Wabash Avenue and was presumed to have been Chicago's first instance of a gangster being "taken for a ride," wherein a victim is shot in a car and the body is dumped. Maybelle's murder was ruled a domestic violence case and John Duffy's murder was assumed to be gangland related though his was not solved.[96] The violence against girlfriends and wives by organized-crime-involved intimate partners is a theme that has received some attention in contemporary research on women and mafias. Renate Siebert's research on Italian mafias highlighted the contradiction between the domestic sphere as a refuge from the violent public space mafia husbands created and the violence that mafia husbands brought into the domestic sphere.[97]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Other research has shown the ways in which women and men use women's sexuality as a tool to complete particular crimes. For example, Jody Miller's research on the different ways men and women do gender in the completion of street robberies included women flirting, convincing a mark that they want to have sex with him, getting him in a vulnerable position, and then pulling the weapon to complete the robbery.[98] Men also utilize women's sexuality for the completion of a crime, as was the case in Prohibition Chicago. Helen Delmar, 19-years-old, worked at the Knickerbocker night club in New York when two Chicago organized crime men offered her $1,000 to help them ensnare rival gangster, Jack Zuta. Allegedly, they wanted to kidnap Zuta to get a $50,000 ransom from him. All Helen needed to do was bump into Zuta and introduce herself, get Zuta interested in her, and take him somewhere. The men paid for Helen's trip to Chicago, and while she was waiting for additional instructions the police found her. She never even started the entrapment of Zuta. The bizarre thing about the Helen Delmar case was that police suppressed the incident, and it became public only when a copy of her police confession was found among Jack Zuta's personal effects following his murder.[99] It is not clear how Zuta got the police report and what happened to Delmar following her arrest.

Traditional patterns of gender and its relationship to victimization and sexuality explain some of the cases of women associates in the organized crime network, but one woman of the Dillinger gang, Pearl Elliot, defied these gendered patterns by not being romantically involved with men of the Dillinger gang and shooting at police officers during a getaway. Pearl Elliot and her Dillinger gang associate, Mary Kinder, were the first two women in Chicago labeled as "public enemies."

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The public enemy label has its own history concurrent with Prohibition Era organized crime. Chicago business elite founded the Chicago Crime Commission (CCC) in 1919 by with the purpose of protecting the business community from the business of crime, alleging that the Chicago Police Department was too corrupt to be up to the task.[100] The CCC introduced the original public enemies list to Chicago in April 1930 with Al Capone listed as public enemy number 1.[101] The CCC's goal with the public enemy list was to drive the criminal element out of Chicago, or in the words of CCC President Loesch, "to keep the light of publicity on Chicago's most prominent and notorious gangsters to the end that they may be under constant observation by law enforcing authorities."[102] By 1933, the CCC no longer controlled the distribution and attention of public enemy lists, as police captains and Illinois states' attorney's offices began compiling and releasing their own lists.[103] The CCC's public enemies lists never included women, but the state's attorney's list did.

Weeks after the end of Prohibition in December 1933, the states' attorney's office released their public enemy list with bank robber and jail breaker John Dillinger as public enemy number 1. Among the 21 public enemies on this 1933 list were two women—public enemy numbers 8 and 9 of December 1933 were Pearl Elliott and Mary Kinder of the Dillinger gang.[104] Less than a month before the end of Prohibition in November 1933, Indiana state police and Chicago detectives set a trap for John Dillinger outside of a doctor's office following a tip they received regarding Dillinger's doctor's appointment. Dillinger completed his appointment and got in his car when officers began firing at it. Their gunfire had no effect because the car was armored. The armored car also had a hidden person in the back of the car firing a machine gun in return. To assist with the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

getaway, Pearl Elliott rolled down her window slightly to fire her pistol at police. The police halted their pursuit of Dillinger because of the gunfire.[105] Pearl was described as a friend of the Dillinger gang and not romantically involved with any of the men in the gang.

Mary Kinder, the other woman on the public enemies list, was a sweetheart with fellow gang member Harry Pierpont. Mary Kinder was indicted for harboring fugitives and helping fugitives elude capture when members of the Dillinger gang escaped from prison.[106] She and some of the other women of the Dillinger gang were in charge of renting new apartments each week while in Chicago so that the gang could remain on the move and in hiding.[107] Mary Kinder was caught and arrested with the Dillinger gang in Tucson, Arizona, but it is unclear whatever happened to Pearl Elliott.[108] There was no mention of her in the *Chicago Tribune* after she made the public enemies list.

These cases of the silent wife, the alibi, the murder victim, the entrapper, and the public enemy, point to the variety of ways women associates became entangled in the organized crime network. This variety in entrée was quite different than women associates of organized crime before Prohibition, when 89 percent of women associates were connected to organized crime through the sex work economy. During Prohibition, this percentage dropped to a little more than a third. According to my calculations, 14 of the 38 women in the organized crime network during Prohibition were connected through organized crime's brothels. These women were brothel owners, managers, hostesses, sex workers, and traffickers.

Prostitution resorts generated even greater profits under Prohibition when illegal booze complimented sex work and drove up the price of both. As James Bennett wrote

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

for the *Chicago Tribune* in 1929, "There had been money in liquor and girls before prohibition. But there are fortunes in liquor and girls under prohibition." Brothels and cabarets developed a greater relevance because, when paired with good booze, these spaces became the "social center for gangsters."[109] In 1930, the prostitution fighting Committee of Fifteen estimated that organized crime controlled 13 percent of all brothels they had investigated.[110] Unnamed police sources alleged that Syndicate brothels generated $100,000 a week in revenue (approximately $1.3 million a week in 2015 dollars), which did not include the additional thousands earned in booze sales in the brothels.[111]

There was nothing particularly special about Syndicate brothels except that they all provided quality booze. Syndicate brothels certainly did not compare to the elite brothels of the former Levee districts, which were costly to maintain. Nevertheless, Torrio's Harlem Inn in the village of Stickney could have up to 500 men waiting on a Saturday night, "It is known as a $3 place, with the girls getting one-third of the three. It's a typical place—saloon in front, a back room full of women in virtually nothing, and about 50 rooms upstairs. Blonde, brunette, short, tall, fat—all are there."[112]

Al Capone's infamous Four Deuces at 2222 South Wabash Avenue was one of Chicago's bawdiest of houses and a headquarters space for the Syndicate.[113] The first floor of the Four Deuces was a saloon, and in the back of the saloon was a corridor to a stairway leading to the brothel on the second floor. Undercover *Chicago Tribune* investigators in 1922 estimated 30 sex workers at the Four Deuces:

> The "reception room" is a combination of two rooms in one, with a wide open doorway in between. The place is brilliantly lighted, but otherwise harsh in appearance. There is almost no furniture and the embellishment of the walls is nil. Running practically entirely around the four walls are crude benches. Tribune

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

> investigators counted forty-three men—most of them young men—sitting on the benches around the walls, and a dozen more stood or walked about. Four girls—probably the least comely in the house—were among all these men; the remainder of them were said to be "busy." An obese, henna haired "madame" sat in a rocking chair—one of the few pieces of furniture in the big room exhorting the men in a shrill voice: "Come on, boys," she piped again and again: "come on boys; pick a girl."[114]

In this article the undercover *Chicago Tribune* investigators failed to name the "henna haired madame" and the 30 sex workers. Had these women been identified, I could have included them in the organized crime network as criminal associates involved in the day-to-day labor at the margins of organized crime.

Either women were no longer managers or operators of the organized crime brothels during Prohibition, or they were no longer under the investigative spotlight. Only 14 women involved in the sex economy had enough information in the archival sources to reveal their organized crime relationships during Prohibition. For example, Emily Marshall was protected by Johnny Torrio before Prohibition and during Prohibition was protected by Jack Zuta. The Caldwell women, Audrey, Gladys, and Sara, were brothel owners associated with their relative Mike Heitler of pre-Prohibition brothel fame. The family men of brothels were brothers Jack and Harry Guzik. Harry ran a brothel with his wife Alma, Harry purchased a brothel for his sister-in-law Rose to operate, and Jack's sister-in-law, Jeannette Keithly, was deeded the Harlem Inn brothel from one of Jack's associates. The group of organized crime women involved in the sex work economy also included one black woman, Mary Brown, who worked as a brothel keeper for Abe Weinstein at the Burr Oak Inn.

Outside of organized crime, however, was a growing prostitution economy that did not leave women behind. The superintendent of the Illinois Vigilance Association

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

estimated more than 2,000 brothels operating in Chicago in 1922.[115] However, the police chief said that the list given to him by the superintendent included only 13 addresses.[116] I identified 517 prostitution-related addresses inside and outside of organized crime from 1900 to 1933 that included information on proprietors, co-proprietors, operators, or managers. Figure 3 plots the percent of address that included women for each decade. I find that from the 1910s through 1933 women were associated with the management and ownership of about half of the prostitution-related addresses. The decade when women had the lowest percentage of addresses was 1900 to 1909—the period of the segregated red-light districts in Chicago.

Figure 3: Women's percent of prostitution related addresses in Chicago, 1900-1933

This increase in women's percentage is consistent with Walter Reckless's 1933 research on prostitution in Chicago that showed an increase in the number of prostitution resorts and an increase in prostitution related arrests during Prohibition.[117] Reckless described organized crime brothels as having poor working conditions, long hours, and low pay compared to women's independent brothels outside the central city.[118] Whereas

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

young men might have avoided bootlegging unless it was with a well-paid and protected organized crime crew, women might have avoided working for or operating organized crime brothels because of the poor working conditions.

During Prohibition, women's entrée to organized crime was largely constrained by romantic and familial relationships. These were trusting relationships that existed prior to criminal activities in organized crime. Women owned, operated, or managed a substantial portion of the sex work related locations in Chicago, but for the most part these locations were not connected to the larger and more powerful organized crime network of Chicago. Similar to women's domestic distilling and brewing; women's brothels operated in isolation and separate from organized crime. The organized crime brothels generating $100,000 a week had no mention of women as managers or operators. Before Prohibition, locations in organized crime territories provided entrée into the protection market when men and women owners of illicit establishments connected to organized crime through payments. During Prohibition, organized crime's markets diversified beyond the protection market and reached geographically beyond the Levee districts. Organized crime and its restructured protection market largely ignored women's localized brothels. Relations trumped locations in providing entrée to the organized crime network, even when it came to prostitution under Prohibition.

The End of Prohibition

Mabel Walker Willebrandt, the second woman to serve as Assistant Attorney General of the United States, handled federal Prohibition cases. She was often asked to comment on women's universal attitudes toward Prohibition, and she included her perspective in her 1929 book, *The Inside of Prohibition:*

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

> The modern girl, whom makes no protest when her escort to dinner produces a pocket flask and shares its contents with her, has no stake in prohibition enforcement. But the moment that girl marries, she probably will, whether consciously or not, become a supporter of prohibition, because she always will be unwilling to share any part of her husband's income with either a bootlegger or a saloon-keeper operating legally. I am convinced that as far as the women of the country are concerned, prohibition has come to stay.[119]

Willebrandt's Prohibition predictions were wrong, as the law had not come to stay.

Women's political organizing was as responsible for the repeal of Prohibition as it was for its introduction. Chaired by Pauline Morton Sabine of the Morton salt family, the Women's Organization for Prohibition Reform (WOPR) was a national organization and a powerful group of women. Many WOPR members had originally supported Prohibition but eventually recognized that the law had failed on all four of its major promises: eradicating the saloon, ceasing drinking, reducing crime, and saving children from alcohol.[120] WOPR gained political momentum by appealing to moral concerns, Prohibition failures, as well as the classist implications of the Prohibition law, "If the head of a corporation is free to drink intoxicants in his leisure hours, as and when he sees fit, what right has he to determine what his employee shall do in his leisure hours for his own enjoyment?"[121] Ione Nicoll, secretary for WOPR, wrote an article "Should Women Vote Wet?" in 1930 for the literary magazine *The North American Review*:

> A heavy responsibility rests today on American women. The time has come when they must face conditions as they are and not as a few fanatics would have us believe they are. ...Women have had suffrage for ten years; what more magnificent opportunity will ever present itself for an intelligent, constructive and patriotic use of this power?[122]

More than 1.3 million racially and socioeconomically diverse members of WOPR defined women's first political issue since their suffrage.[123]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

During the 1932 presidential election, democratic candidate Franklin Delano Roosevelt focused his campaign on the economy and recovery from the Great Depression. However, the social issue of repealing Prohibition was dominating the democratic political conversation, and Roosevelt had wavered as a moderate dry.[124] Roosevelt finally took an ardent stand against Prohibition minutes before the Democratic National Convention in order to secure the party's nomination.[125] In the end, Roosevelt won by a landslide. Days after his inauguration, he called a special session of Congress to legalize beer and wine as part of his New Deal strategy. On December 5, 1933, Utah became the 36th and final state needed to ratify the 21st Amendment that repealed the 18th Amendment.

At 4:32 PM on December 5, 1933, Chicago Loop hotels and the old favorite bars began serving alcohol legally for the first time in 14 years.[126] With talk of repeal, the Palmer House built a new bar that the workmen did not finish until 4 PM. Hundreds of men and women lined up outside the Palmer House anticipating the new bar's opening. By midnight, Palmer House officials estimated that "guests in the bar and the hotel dining room had consumed 50 cases of bourbon and rye, 25 of Scotch, 50 of gin, 75 of wine, including a sizable quantity of champagne, 10 of cordials, and 20 barrels of beer."[127] Hotels and bars around Chicago happily reported similar booms in the evening's business. Within two weeks following repeal, more than 1,500 applications for liquor licenses along with the accompanying $250 fees were filed with the city of Chicago.[128] Prohibition was over.

Some of the consequences of Prohibition and its repeal were for the better. Alcohol quality went up and costs went down, although it was not as cheap as pre-

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Prohibition alcohol.[129] Prohibition did actually cut down alcohol consumption in the United States, and it took until the 1970s to return to pre-Prohibition levels of drinking.[130] Perhaps one of the most interesting unintended consequences of Prohibition was that Prohibition made women regulars at public drinking spaces. On the night of repeal, women lined up at the bars and ordered their own drinks, which was not considered proper before Prohibition.[131] The new bar at the Palmer House was intended to be a men's oyster bar, but 30 percent of the patrons upon its opening were women.[132]

Organized crime still had pending Prohibition cases upon repeal. One judge resolved pending alcohol violation cases against organized crime individuals by charging them a total of $500 in fines, even though these cases had cost the government $100,000 to prepare.[133] The IRS, however, continued attacking organized crime members and their Prohibition profits for years to come.[134] Chicago organized crime was about to enter a new era focusing on labor racketeering—an illicit economy also requiring relations not locations that would continue to exclude women.[135]

Conclusion

Prohibition was an exogenous shock to the organized crime network that not only created a new type of crime (i.e., violating liquor laws), but also mobilized and refashioned pre-existing criminal organizations. Whereas organized crime before Prohibition revolved around the protection and exploitation of illicit entertainment economies, organized crime during Prohibition added the product of intoxicating beverages, which required space, transportation, distribution, and protection. The Chicago organized crime network changed dramatically during Prohibition multiplying in size, becoming more sparse and centralized, and spreading into territories outside of the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Levee districts. Organized crime developed beyond its territorial focus of scooping up illicit entertainment business of the Levee districts to include in its protection market. During Prohibition, relationships became the main way to connect to an organization growing in size and geographic reach. Clear criminalization of the alcohol market required trusting relationships between criminal associates. One of the best ways to establish trusting criminal relationships in organized crime was through prior relationships.

The restructuring of organized crime mobilized men and excluded women. Women made up only 4 percent of the Prohibition organized crime network even as women's proportion of alcohol and sex work activities and properties around Chicago increased. Women could no longer connect to organized crime solely through the location of their illicit businesses in organized crime territory; thus, relations trumped locations as the means of connecting to organized crime, and women could not access the relationships to organized crime like men.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Notes

[1] Andreas 2013; Fronc 2009:4-5.

[2] Lerner 2007:13.

[3] Ibid p. 174.

[4] Griswold 1993.

[5] Lerner 2007:174.

[6] McCammon et al. 2001.

[7] Flanagan 2002; Trout 1920.

[8] Lerner 2007:13, 29-31, 96-97.

[9] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1919. "Council Acts on Licenses as Booze Dies." July 1, p. 1.

[10] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1920. "J. Barleycorn Moves from Loop to Homes." January 17, p. 1.

[11] Ibid.

[12] Lerner 2007:2.

[13] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1925. "Names Found on Vice Ring Books Are Kept Secret." April 8, p. 5.

[14] Evans, Arthur. 1923. "Home Stillers Flood Chicago with Moonshine." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, November 24, p. 5.

[15] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1920. "Mayor, Clyne, Decree Booze Cheaters' Doom." November 5, p. 1.

[16] Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 50, 131 G 3,874. Folder 1. IJR Life History 9-1. I have replaced all names from the Institute of Juvenile Research archival sources with pseudonyms as required by the researcher confidentiality agreement. Direct quotations from this material come from my typed notes and may contain transcription errors or minor grammatical and spelling corrections.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[17] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1928. "His Overcoat Betrays Him as Walking Saloon." May 11, p. 19; Evans, Arthur. 1923. "Home Stillers Flood Chicago with Moonshine." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, November 24, p. 5.

[18] Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 50, 131 G 3,874. Folder 1. IJR Life History 9-1.

[19] Bennett 1996.

[20] Miller 1991.

[21] Ibid.

[22] Murphy 1994.

[23] Willrich 2003.

[24] Sutherland, Sidney. 1925. "Dry Hootch Fills City Cells, Graham Asserts." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, December 30, p. 3.

[25] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1922. "'Hootch Cases' Gain, Humane Society Finds." February 3, p. 17.

[26] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1923. "City's Toughest District is Made Dry for Once." October 8, p. 2.

[27] Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 44, 131 F 3,867. Folder 8. IJR Life History 3-8.

[28] Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 44, 131 F 3,867. Folder 13. IJR Life History 3-13.

[29] Ibid.

[30] Ibid.

[31] Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 44, 131 F 3,867. Folder 2. IJR Life History 3-2.

[32] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "Woman Goes on Trial for Death by Poison Rum." March 12, p. 12; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1925. "Her Rum Fatal; Woman Begins 'Year to Life.'" February 5, p. 12.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[33] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1917. "Hobos Regaled at $50 Feast by Mary Garden." February 19, p. 13.

[34] Collins, Charles. 1954. "Who Killed Big Jim Colosimo?" *Chicago Daily Tribune*, February 7, pp. C19, 38.

[35] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1920. "Divorced Wife's Brother Tells of Family Rows." May 12, p. 3.

[36] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1920. "Colosimo Slain; Seek Ex-Wife, Just Returned." May 12, p. 1; Collins, Charles. 1954. "Who Killed Big Jim Colosimo?" *Chicago Daily Tribune,* February 7, pp. C19, C38.

[37] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1925. "Torrio Is Shot; Police Hunt for O'Banion Men." January 25, p. 5.

[38] Asbury 1940:317-322; Eig 2010; Landesco [1929] 1968:909; Russo 2001.

[39] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1916. "Burnham Fire No Mystery." February 10, p. 13; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1916. "Gunmen Brought from New York, Levee Rumor." November 26, p. 6; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1920. "'Wop Tommy' Now Sought as Enright Killer." February 6, p. 1.

[40] Landesco [1929] 1968:909.

[41] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "O'Banion Quiz, Leads Way to Cicero Dives." November 20, pp. 1, 3.

[42] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Public Enemies Miscellaneous 2. June 1931; Internal Revenue Service Archives. Letter. July 8, 1931. (http://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-utl/file-1-letter-dated-07081931-in-re-alphonse-capone.pdf).

[43] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1921."Burr Oak Raided as Jury Votes 9 Gambling Bills." January 22, p. 13; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1921. "Crowe Raids Vice Spots on County's Edge." January 21, p. 17.

[44] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1921. "Seven Gamblers Plead Guilty." April 15, p. 7.

[45] Eig 2010:16.

[46] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1922. "Caponi Waves Gun after Crash; Faces 3 Charges." August 31, p. 3.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[47] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1924. "O'Banion Gang Like Pirates of Olden Days." November 11, p. 3.

[48] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "Beer King's Twin Found; Puzzle Clear!" November 18, p. 1.

[49] Chicago Crime Commission. Public Enemies Miscellaneous 2. June 1931; Manly, Chesly. 1931. "Indict Capone; 5,000 Counts." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, June 13, p. 1.

[50] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1923. "Beer Gunmen Identified by Police Quiz." September 21, pp. 1, 14.

[51] Ibid.

[52] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "Killings and Terrorism in Cicero Probed." April 3, p. 9.

[53] Allsop 1961:61.

[54] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "O'Banion Quiz, Leads Way to Cicero Dives." November 20, pp. 1, 3; Landesco [1929] 1968:913.

[55] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "O'Banion Quiz, Leads Way to Cicero Dives." November 20, pp. 1, 3.

[56] Ibid.

[57] Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015; Landesco [1929] 1968:910.

[58] Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015; Landesco [1929] 1968:912.

[59] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1925. "Torrio Is Shot; Police Hunt for O'Banion Men." January 25, p. 5.

[60] Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 46, 131 F 3,870. Folder 5. IJR Life History 5-5.

[61] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "17,000 Barrels of Real Beer Seized in Raid." June 3, p. 4; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "Cops Land in Jail; Freed on Bail." May 20, pp. 1, 6; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "O'Banion Beer Factory Locked by Court's Order." October 7, p. 2; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1924. "O'Banion Quiz, Leads Way to Cicero Dives." November 20, pp. 1, 3; Landesco [1929] 1968:910, 912.

[62] Chicago Historical Society 2005.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[63] Landesco [1929] 1968:917.

[64] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1925. "Dever Slams Crime Bureau." January 18, p. 1.

[65] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1925. "Jail for Torrio, 4 of His Aids as Beer Stealers." January 18, p. 5.

[66] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1925. "Torrio Is Shot; Police Hunt for O'Banion Men." January 25, p. 5.

[67] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1925. "Guard Torrio, Fearing Second Death Attack." January 26, p. 4.

[68] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1925. "Waukegan Has Torrio Patient; Prisoner, Too." February 10, p. 2.

[69] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1931. "Torrio in Chicago; Quizzed by U.S. as Capone Witness." September 1, p. 4; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1937. "Torrio Indicted with Three Aids as Tax Evaders." September 5, p. 4; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1939. "Torrio, 4 Others Indicted by U.S. for Tax Evasion." February 7, p. 10.

[70] Evans, Arthur. 1931. "Rise and Fall of Thompson's Machine Told." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, April 9, p. 1.

[71] Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015.

[72] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1929. "Drys Find 41,400 Gallons of Beer in Brewery Raid." June 2, p. 6.

[73] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1931. "Jury to Report on Capone Rum Inquiry Sept. 10." September 5, p. 3; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "$100,000 Beer Case Ends in $500 in Fines." December 9, p. 16.

[74] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Public Enemies File 21700. Public Enemies 4. June 26, 1930; Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Public Enemies File 21700. Public Enemies 5. May 1930- June 1930; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1930. "Giant Brewery of Capone Gang Seized by U.S." June 13, p. 5.

[75] Murchie, Guy. 1936. "Capone's Decade of Death." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, February 9, p. D1.

[76] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. "Yarrow Drive Stirs Hughes." Newspaper clipping. December 7, 1929.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[77] Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 48, 131 G 3,872. Folder 2. IJR Life History 7-2.

[78] Harry Harris is a pseudonym due to my confidentiality agreement with the Chicago History Museum. I was not able to code any of these relationships for the Database due to this agreement.

[79] Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 50, 131 G 3,874. Folder 1. IJR Life History 9-1.

[80] Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015; Chicago History Museum. Institute for Juvenile Research Life Histories Collection, 1910s-1940s (mainly 1929-1933). Box 50, 131 G 3,874. Folder 1. IJR Life History 9-1.

[81] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Capone File 1. August 1930; Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Capone File 1. Capone Public Enemy Timeline.

[82] *Sarasota Herald.* 1930. "Capone Man Absolves Editor." August 28, pp. 1-2; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1930. "Capone's Name is Brought into Governor 'Plot.'" August 19, p. 2.

[83] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1930. "Capone's Name is Brought into Governor 'Plot.'" August 19, p. 2.

[84] Ibid.

[85] Haller 1990.

[86] Siebert 1996, 2007.

[87] Internal Revenue Service Archives. Letter. July 8, 1931. (http://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-utl/file-1-letter-dated-07081931-in-re-alphonse-capone.pdf); National Archives Regional Archives- Great Lakes. IRS non-record. Box 4. Witness Transcripts, Part I. June 16, 1931.

[88] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1936. "Capone's Miami, Fla., Home Saved, U. S. Lien and Taxes Are Paid." November 8, p. 12; National Archives Regional Archives- Great Lakes. IRS non-record. Box 4. Witness Transcripts, Part I. June 16, 1931.

[89] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1936. "Capone's Miami, Fla., Home Saved, U. S. Lien and Taxes Are Paid." November 8, p. 12.

[90] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1929. "Captured Gangster's Girl Friend Revealed a Divorcee and Mother of 5-Year Old Child." March 1, p. 5.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[91] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1929. "Jack McGurn and His Alibi Seized Under Mann Act." June 26, p. 13.

[92] Ibid.

[93] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Folder Public Enemies. File 21700-8. 1931-1933; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1931. "Gunner M'Gurn Weds Girl Who Gave Him Alibi." May 7, p. 5; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1931. "M'Gurn and Wife Sentenced in Mann Act Case." July 22, p. 9; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1932. "M'Gurn Mann Act Sentence Is Set Aside." November 8, p. 11.

[94] Langum 2006.

[95] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Consolidation Folder. File Number 28562, 8-2-32. Re. Sanborn, Rosemary, deceased.

[96] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Consolidation Folder. File Number 6486: Exley, Leah Belle, Duffy, Leah Exley; Northwestern History of Homicide Records. Record Number 5981.

[97] Siebert 1996, 2007.

[98] Miller 1998.

[99] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1930. "Suppressed Police Record of Girl's Story of Plot to Kidnap Zuta Is Found in Box." August 22, p. 2.

[100] Ruth 1996.

[101] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Folder Public Enemies. File 21700. April 23, 1930; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1930. "List 28 as 'Public Enemies.'" April 24, p. 1.

[102] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1930. "List 28 as 'Public Enemies.'" April 24, p. 1.

[103] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "39 Hoodlums on New 'Public Enemy' Roster." January 10, p. 1.

[104] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "Dillinger Gang Named as Chief Public Enemies." December 29, p. 1.

[105] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "City to Shut Up Gang Bars." December 26, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "Fight 16 Police; Elude Trap." November 16, p. 1.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[106] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1934. "Arizona Rules Indiana Gets Dillingers; Tucson Wants Gang Pending Rewards." January 28, p. 3.

[107] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "City to Shut Up Gang Bars." December 26, p. 1.

[108] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1934. "Arizona Rules Indiana Gets Dillingers; Tucson Wants Gang Pending Rewards." January 28, p. 3.

[109] Reckless 1933:103, 137.

[110] Chicago Crime Commission Archives. Folder on the Committee of Fifteen. File Number 4525-4. Clement 2006 found the organized crime in New York City took over the sex work economy during Prohibition and pushed women out of owernship and into managerial positions.

[111] Bureau of Labor Statistics 2015; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1926. "Cicero's Hiding Apaches Wait Caponi Return." July 4, p. 1.

[112] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1924. "O'Banion Quiz Leads Way to Cicero Dives." November 20, pp. 1, 3.

[113] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1924. "O'Banion Gang Like Pirates of Olden Days." November 11, p. 3.

[114] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1922. "Dr. Bundesen Denies Drive Condones Vice." August 18, p. 1.

[115] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1922. "Rev. Williamson Tires Vigilantes, Insist City Act." July 10, p. 7.

[116] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1922. "Critics Called Rumor Peddlers by Fitzmorris." July 22, p. 5.

[117] Reckless 1933:10, 21.

[118] Reckless 1933:145. See also Clement's 2006 discussion on the increasing corruption among police officers during Prohibition in New York City generating greater violence against and exploitation of sex workers.

[119] Willebrandt 1929:278.

[120] Lerner 2007:192; Nicoll 1930:561.

[121] Nicoll 1930:565.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

[122] Ibid.

[123] Lerner 2007:195, 197.

[124] Ibid pp. 295-305.

[125] Ibid.

[126] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "Liquor Flows Again; Chicago Gaily Responds." December 6, p. 1.

[127] Ibid.

[128] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "Allman Pushes Drive on Liquor Law Violators." December 15, p. 10.

[129] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "14-Year Dry Era Ends Today." December 5, p. 1.

[130] Andreas 2013:235; McGirr 2012.

[131] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "Liquor Flows Again; Chicago Gaily Responds." December 6, p. 1.

[132] *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1933. "14-Year Dry Era Ends Today." December 5, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune.* 1933. "Liquor Flows Again; Chicago Gaily Responds." December 6, p. 1.

[133] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1933. "$100,000 Beer Case Ends in $500 in Fines." December 9, p. 16.

[134] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1937. "Torrio Indicted with Three Aids as Tax Evaders." September 5, p. 4.

[135] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1938. "Terror Killing Traced to Gang Rule of Strike." February 16, p. 1; Doherty, James. 1940. "Charge Gang Rule over 15 Unions in City." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, June 3, p. 1; Wendt, Lloyd. 1941. "The Men Who Prey on Labor." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, August 10, p. F2.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

CHAPTER 4

THE SHIFTING STRUCTURES OF ORGANIZED CRIME

Organized crime from 1900 to 1919 was a loose coordination between the protection of illicit businesses and the corruption of police officers and politicians centering on the shifting locations of Chicago's sex work and gambling districts. Organized crime was territorial and without clear leadership during this time. Corruption and scale grew in 1920 with the introduction of Prohibition and organized crime's takeover of new criminal markets. Particular individuals, especially Johnny Torrio and Al Capone, formed some semblance of a leadership structure and their influence spread beyond the red-light districts, across the city, and into Chicago's neighboring villages. This historical context establishes broad organizational change around the role of locations when organized crime was geographically concentrated versus geographically spread, the increasing importance and influence of bosses, and the expansion and diversification of markets. In this chapter, I shift from the broad organizational changes I identified using historical methods to precise calculations of change in the organized crime network.

Using social network analysis, I map the shifting structures of organized crime networks. These structures include size, connectedness, centrality, and brokerage. While historical methods speak to some of these changes, such as the rise of Johnny Torrio and Al Capone, social network methods measure the rise and influence of particular individuals and their significance to the overall network structure. After mapping out the structures of organized crime during the two points in time, I then measure women and men's positions in the networks. I find that women were a substantial part of the network

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

when organized crime was relatively small and decentralized and that women were almost entirely excluded when organized crime was large, sparse, and centralized.

Contemporary scholars have attributed women's low participation in crime to gendered differences in licit and illicit economic power within market conditions, criminal men's homosocial preferences, crime as a way of doing gender in certain spatial, cultural, and historical contexts, and gender bias in law enforcement practices.[1] A possible takeaway from this criminological research could be that women have as constrained of networks in crime as they have in business.[2] Another vein of research focusing on women's entrée and persistence in crime has increasingly paid attention to women's access to crime as largely limited to and influenced by familial and romantic relationships.[3] The consistent finding of women committing crimes with their husbands and boyfriends suggests that theories of relational inequality might be useful guides for future research on the gender gap in crime.[4] When men are women's gatekeepers to crime, men's opinions and decisions about values, skills, work ethic, trust, and concealment can exclude women from crime and in turn create masculine or male-dominated criminal groups or organizations.

Sociological and criminological research also shows that particular organizational forms constrain women's opportunities more than other organizational forms. Flat team-based organizations provide better conditions for women's careers than large, durable, and hierarchical institutions.[5] Somewhat similarly and not at all surprising, women have more job options in drug markets that are open and entrepreneurial than drug markets that are closed and hierarchical.[6] There are other benefits to flat and decentralized criminal organizations beyond women's opportunities; decentralized criminal organizations

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

privilege concealment over efficiency and coordination in the case of conspiracy networks and smuggling networks.[7] It is worth exploring the potential overlap between these organizational logics of gendered organizations and criminal organizations as a way to understand the gender crime gap.

Organized crime in early 1900s Chicago was not a clearly defined organization, bureaucracy, or hierarchy. Rather organized crime was a loose network of friendships and favors, strong ties and weak ties, and trust and concealment. Organized crime networks contain and distribute resources, such as access to influential gangsters, politicians, police officers, and fixers, but, as is the case in most networks, access to those resources is unequal. In the case of Chicago organized crime, a category of difference produced the network: men formed criminal relationships with connected men, and women failed to form criminal relationships with connected men or with connected women. However, the differences between men and women were not explained solely by the categorical attribute of gender. I next show in this chapter how the network facilitated increased relationships between men and further marginalization of women. Focusing on positional inequality within networks provides a theoretical and empirical interrogation of difference often presumed to be categorical, but which I suspect is more typically relational.

This chapter contains the empirical foundation of my finding that gender inequality increased as the structure of the organized crime network changed. To these ends, I map out the network of organized crime at two points in time. Time 1 is the pre-Prohibition Era of 1900 to1919 and Time 2 is the Prohibition Era of 1920 to 1933. With this network at two points in time, I calculate and compare (a) the organizational

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

structure, (b) gender gaps in network position, and (c) gender gaps in structural importance. I replicate the gender gap analysis for both time periods while treating criminal elite men as a separate group. The criminal elite were the top 10 percent most criminally connected actors in the organized crime network, and all were men. As I demonstrate in the following pages, *the exogenous shock of Prohibition caused the structures of organized crime to grow in size and increase in centrality, and these shifting structures excluded women.* I argue that women's decreasing presence in Chicago organized crime was a case of dynamic inequality generation within an organizational network, and I identify the processes of how organizational settings produce, reproduce, and alter inequality. I conclude this chapter with a brief discussion of the limitations and robustness of this analysis and it implications for relational theories of inequality.

The analysis proceeds with the largest components described in Chapter 1 best representing organized crime at two points in time: before and during Prohibition. I walk the reader through a variety of descriptive statistics, comparisons, and examples to make the case that before Prohibition women were an important part of organized crime, but women's positions got worse during Prohibition as the organization became larger, sparser, and more centralized. To be clear, my analysis assumes that the organized crime networks are as complete as possible. The descriptive analysis is appropriate because I have uncovered the population of an organization and the relationships within the organization, albeit admittedly with some missing data.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Chicago Organized Crime Network, 1900-1919

The criminal relationships from 1900 to 1919 of protection payments, barely legitimate businesses, corruption scandals, gambling and trafficking rings, raids, and arrests produced an organized crime network containing 267 individuals and their 789 criminal ties. The structure of the organized crime network during this time was small, sparse, decentralized, and locally clustered as detailed in Table 4.

Table 4: Structural properties of Chicago organized crime network, 1900-1919

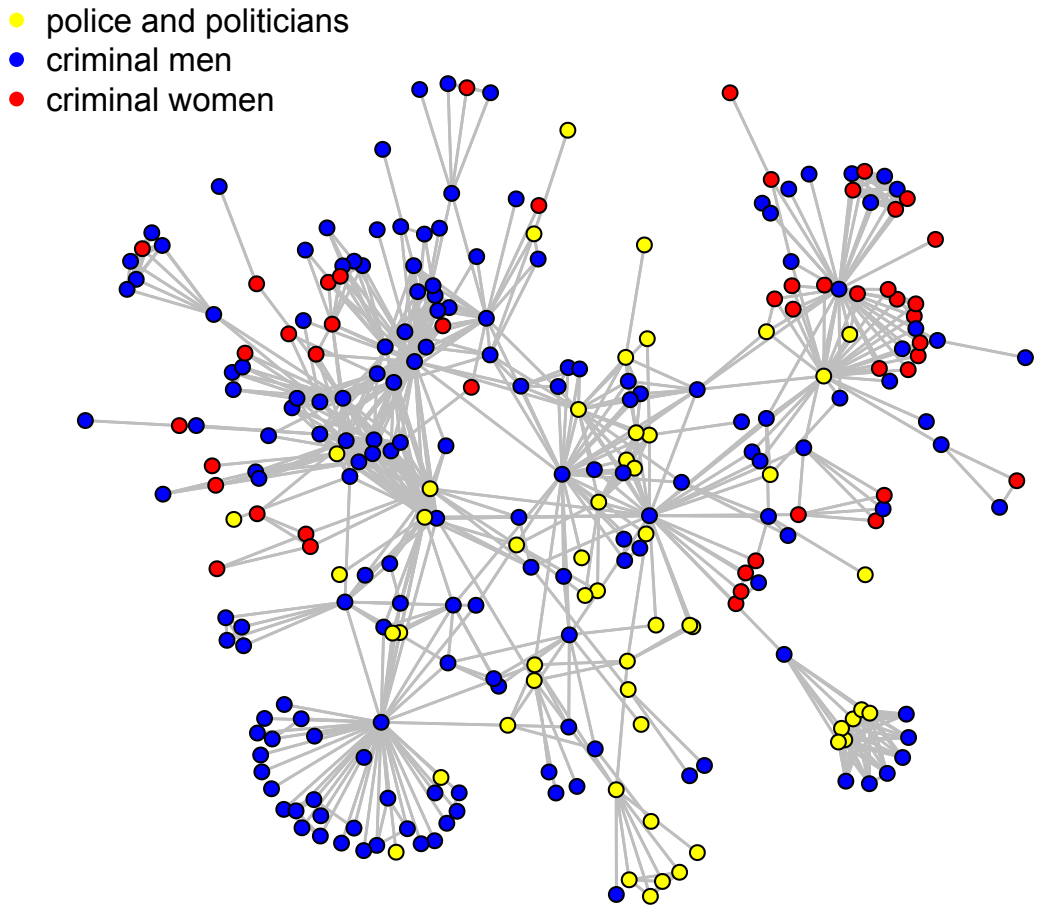
n of individuals	267
n of criminal ties	789
density	0.022
degree centralization	0.140
betweenness centralization	0.398

Organized crime was sparse as only 2.2 percent of all possible ties were present as measured by network density. Organized crime was also decentralized during this time period. The degree centralization score was 0.14 for this network, which is a score that ranges from 0 when ties are equally distributed across the individuals to 1 when all ties concentrate on a single individual. The centralization of 0.14 shows a more equal distribution of ties than concentration of ties. Even though organized crime was decentralized, there were individuals brokering sections of the network to other sections of the network. The betweenness centralization score of about 0.4 should be interpreted on the same scale of 0 to 1 as degree centralization, which means that brokerage was near the middle of the scale between equal distribution and total concentration of brokerage. Together these measures indicate that the organizational structure of organized crime was small, sparse, decentralized, and locally clustered.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Figure 4 displays this organizational structure in graphic form. Figure 4 shows that there was not a clearly identifiable center of the organized crime network; rather the network was flat and contained several clusters connected by brokers. Some individuals looked powerful in terms of their number of ties, but the powerful individuals were spread around the network and not concentrated in the center. Social network plotting algorithms are designed to place the most central points of the network in the middle of the plot, which was not possible with this decentralized and clustered network.

Figure 4: Chicago organized crime network, 1900-1919 (n=267)



This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Each dot or node in Figure 4 represents an individual, and each line between them represents their various criminal relationships. I assigned nodes one of three colors in Figure 4: red indicates criminal women (n=47), blue indicates criminal men (n=168), and yellow indicates criminal men who were also police and politicians (n=52). There were no women police officers or politicians in this network, so women only have one color assignment compared to the two colors for men. The distinction between the two groups of men is a bit arbitrary in that the law enforcers and lawmakers indicated by yellow were also law breakers just like the criminal men indicated by blue, but the law enforcers and lawmakers positions in the underworld came with positions of power in the upper world that the regular criminal men did not have. The presence of the yellow nodes, thus, represents the access to legal resources and corruption available within this organized crime network.

Women made up 18 percent of the nodes and resided on 19 percent of the ties in this organized crime network. As a proportion of the Chicago population, 18 percent is not such an impressive figure. In 1909, Chicago Police Chief Steward estimated women owned and operated about 75 percent of the brothels in Chicago, and a police captain estimated that women owned and operated about half of the brothels in his precinct.[8] According to my calculations of the sex work related addresses in the Capone Database, 28 percent of the addresses from 1900 to 1909 and 52 percent of the addresses from 1910 to 1919 had women involved as owners and/or managers. Given the importance of the sex work economy to pre-Prohibition organized crime, women's 18 percent of organized crime seems low compared to the police estimates. However, organized crime was a gendered organization with interests beyond just the brothels. Women were not involved

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

in the gambling economies of organized crime, and women were not the corrupted police officers and politicians, both of which made up substantial portions of the network. During this same time period women made up only about 20 percent of the US labor force.[9] As a point of comparison, this suggests that organized crime was only as gender segregated as the formal labor force during this period.

Women did not look like men in the organized crime network. It is visually apparent in Figure 4 that women were not connected to organized crime in the same way that men were. Entire clusters in the network have zero women, women were missing from the center of the network, and women did not appear to connect clusters of individuals to other parts of the network. Even though women made up 18 percent of the network, their positions were not randomly distributed throughout the network. Because of the relational nature of these data, I can calculate dozens of statistics from this network to compare women and men's positions. It is through these statistics of network properties where the nuance of gendered processes and interactions in the forming and not forming of relationships come to light.

I focus on the gender proportions of nodes and ties within the network as well as five network measures for which I compare means for men and women. Table 5 presents the first set of these comparisons. The middle columns of Table 5 show the counts, percentages, or means for men and women across the five network properties. Stars indicate statistically significant differences between the means based on a two-tailed t-test. The final column calculates the gender gap as a ratio of the mean for women divided by the mean for men. A value of 1.0 in the gender gap column indicates that there was no

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

gap between men and women for that measure. The closer the value is to 0, the greater the gender gap.

Table 5: Organized crime network properties by gender, 1900-1919

	Men	Women	Gender Gap
nodes (people)	220	47	0.214
	(82.4%)	(17.6%)	
edges (criminal ties)	763	148	0.194
	(96.8%)	(18.8%)	
men only dyads	641	--	
	(81.2%)		
man and woman dyads	122		
	(15.5%)		
woman only dyads	--	26	
		(3.3%)	
degree (popularity)	6.382	3.702*	0.580
	(7.354)	(2.321)	
eigenvector centrality (popular friends)	0.0304	0.011*	0.362
	(0.059)	(0.019)	
geodesic distance (distance)	3.805	4.046*	0.940
	(0.619)	(0.466)	
normalized betweenness (brokering paths)	0.013	0.001*	0.069
	(0.042)	(0.002)	
(completely connected cluster)	4.300	3.468*	0.807
	(3.075)	(2.135)	

Notes: Standard deviations and percentages are in parentheses. Asterisks indicate statistically significant differences between men and women's means based on a two-tailed t-test. Gender gap ratios calculated as the value for women divided by the value for men except for geodesic distance, which was reversed.

The top half of Table 5 includes the calculations of nodes and dyads. A node is an individual (or in this case more specifically a criminal) positioned in the network. A dyad is a pair of nodes connected by a relationship (also called an edge) and technically counts each line in the network. The bottom half of Table 5 covers the five calculations of basic foundational positions within networks, which I define briefly before discussing the results.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The five network measures included in Table 5 are node-level indices meaning that the calculations come from each node's position in the network. Degree is the number of ties to each node and equals the number of people an individual is directly connected to in the network. Degree can be thought of as measuring criminal popularity or high criminal activity. Eigenvector centrality measures how connected individuals are to the powerful individuals in the network. Even when individuals only have a few ties in a network, those ties might be to the most popular person in the network producing a higher eigenvector centrality score. Eigenvector centrality measures popular friends or being connected to the criminally active. Geodesic distance is the shortest path between two nodes when two nodes are within the same component. Small geodesic distances indicate that individuals do not have far to travel to reach everyone else in the component whereas a large geodesic distance indicates that individuals have far to travel. Distance is the one measure considered here for which a high score indicates a less powerful and less central position. Betweenness counts the number of geodesic paths on which an individual sits, and a high betweenness score means that individuals are strategically located between others in the network. A normalized betweenness score accounts for all of the paths in a network. High betweenness scores identify the big brokers in the network, as these are the individuals whom a large number of paths must go through to connect to others. K-core is a measure that uses degree to identify dense pockets of cohesion in a network often picking up the size of an individual's largest totally connected cluster. Given these definitions of network properties, I now turn to what the results of these properties mean in the context of the organized crime network.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Across every measure in Table 5, women were less structurally important than men in the organized crime network. Women made up only 18 percent of the nodes and resided on 19 percent of the ties. The means for women were lower than the means for men for degree (popularity), eigenvector centrality (popular friends), betweenness (brokering paths), and k-core (cluster size). The mean for women's geodesic distance was higher than the mean for men's geodesic distance because women had overall longer paths to traverse the network. Distance is the one measure in which a higher value indicates a worse position. The differences between means for men and women were all statistically significant.

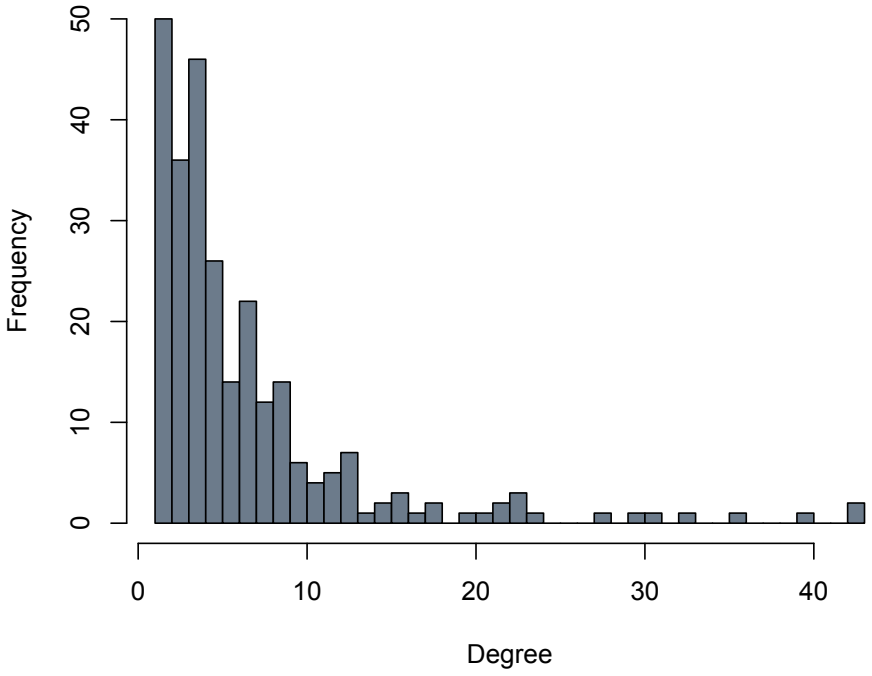
Women formed criminal ties with other men in organized crime much more than they formed criminal ties with women. Woman to woman dyads equaled only 3.3 percent of ties in organized crime whereas woman to man dyads made up 15.5 percent of the criminal ties. The reverse was true for men. Men formed criminal ties mostly with other men (81.2 percent) and fewer of men's ties were formed with women (the same 15.5 percent). Women's connection to organized crime was almost entirely through their connections to men. This finding of women's offending through men is consistent with contemporary research on women's co-offending.[10] However, given the role of brothels and the sex work economy to early 1900s organized crime, it is remarkable that so few ties were between women. Gender as a category was very much influencing who was connected to whom in organized crime and this gendered process produced relational inequalities in the network.

On average, women were connected to fewer individuals than men, meaning women were less popular in the network overall. Degree in social networks tends to

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

follow a power law distribution of many individuals with low degree and few individuals with high degree, and this was also true for the 1900 to 1919 organized crime network as shown in the histogram in Figure 5. The range for degree in the organized crime network was a minimum of 1 criminal tie to a maximum of 43 criminal ties. Jim Colosimo, brothel and restaurant owner, collector, and organizer for the red-light districts, had the highest degree in this network. On average men had 6.4 criminal ties compared to women's 3.7 criminal ties. Women were connected to about half as many people as men in the organized crime network. The final column in Table 5 shows that the gender gap for degree was 0.58, so if social ties were dollars, women were making about 58 cents to men's dollar.

Figure 5: Histogram of degree distribution in Chicago organized crime, 1900-1919



Women were not as connected as men to central individuals in this network. The gender gap in eigenvector centrality (popular friends), showed men's connections to

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

central individuals were almost 3 times higher than women's connections to central individuals. A high eigenvector centrality score means that a person's immediate connections have a lot of ties and a low score means that a person's immediate connections have few ties. Women had less popular neighbors in the organized crime network. Among the top 10 percent of eigenvectors scores, which included 27 people from the 267 total, there was only one woman, Julia Van Bever. Around 1909, Julia Van Bever and her husband, Maurice, trafficked women to Chicago's red-light districts and sold women to Jim Colosimo's brothels. Julia Van Bever's high eigenvector centrality score picked up her connections to two powerful actors in the network: Jim Colosimo, the most central actor in the network and her husband, Maurice, who was also prominently positioned in organized crime. With the exception of Julia Van Bever, when women formed ties in organized crime, their ties tended to be to less central men or to only a single powerful man in the network. Men were much more likely to connect to multiple powerful men in the network than women were.

Women had slightly further to travel to connect to others in the network than men. In this rather small organized crime network, men on average could reach all other individuals in the network in 3.8 steps whereas women required 4.0 steps on average. This difference in means was small, but it was significant. Each person's average distance required calculating the mean of geodesic means because each individual has a geodesic distance to every other person in the network. I calculated column means within a distance matrix to then compare means of means for men and women. The gender gap for the mean of geodesic distance means is the smallest gender gap calculated from the organized crime network and should be interpreted as men's distance was 94 percent of

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

women's distance, since this is the one gender ratio that I reversed. The difference in distance is significant but not terribly substantial. The implication for the small gender gap in distance is that women did not have much farther to travel than men to access organized crime resources. If women had been located at the farthest margins of organized crime and men had not been, then a larger gender gap in distance would have occurred. But, as was the case, women were not located much farther from the center of the network than men, and women had similar distances to travel to reach all the resources in the network. Access to resources is not the same as controlling resources, but access is important for the success of marginalized groups because only then can marginalized groups borrow social capital from the dominant group.

Women failed to reside on paths between individuals compared to men in the organized crime network. Overall, women tended not to have brokerage positions in the network. On average, men resided on 14.5 times more paths than women. Betweenness calculates the number of geodesic distances that travel through an individual node's position. Normalizing the betweenness scores takes into account the actual number of paths within the network. A high betweenness score is a powerful network position because paths connecting nodes within the network require going through certain individuals. If the network were to disseminate information or provide access to legal and political protection, individuals with high betweenness would control those flows. In fact, many of the individuals with high betweenness scores were actual brokers or middlemen who collected graft money from business owners and delivered cash to their bosses or paid off judges or police officers.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Betweenness also indicates a distinction between core and periphery. Individuals in the core tend to have high betweenness scores because so many paths require going through the center of the network whereas at the margins of the network the only paths going through brokers are those directly in the local neighborhood. The normalized betweenness score shows the largest gender gap ratio of all five network properties, 0.07. If controlling paths were dollars, women were only making 7 cents to men's brokering path dollar.

Women's clusters were smaller on average than men's clusters. Women's connected clusters averaged 3.5 ties whereas men's connected clusters averaged 4.3 ties. Women tended to be connected in triads and men were connected in groups of four. Though the k-core score is largely a function of degree, the gender gap ratio for mean k-core was 0.81, which is one of the smaller gaps in this network. This means that women's local cluster size was not so different than men's, but the importance of the local cluster largely depended on who else resided in that cluster.

To summarize the differences across Table 5, women were a substantial percentage of the organized crime network before Prohibition, similar in size to the percentage of women in the formal labor force. However, women's structural positions were much less central and critical to the organized crime network than men's. On average women were connected to fewer individuals, they were not connected to important individuals, they had marginally further to travel to connect to others in the network, they did not reside on paths between individuals in the network, and their clusters were smaller. In other words, women were less powerful and less important

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

within the criminal organization. Women had access to networked resources, but they did not control networked resources.

Another way to look at gender differences in the 1900 to 1919 organized crime network is to examine some of the graph-level indices. These calculations come from the network in its entirety. Graph-level indices include measures such as the number of components, density of the network, network centralization, the number of triangles, and transitivity (or connectedness). Some of these measures were introduced earlier in this chapter to describe the small, sparse (density = 0.022), decentralized (degree centralization = 0.14), and clustered structure of the organization. Intentionally, the 1900 to 1919 organized crime network contained only a single component with no isolates or smaller unconnected segments. There were 1,310 triangles in this network, and the transitivity for this network was 0.391. Transitivity measures the total number of closed triangles over the number of all open and closed triangles and essentially measures the adage "a friend of a friend is a friend."[11] Because these measures focus on the entire network rather than the nodes and create a single statistic for the entire network, parsing out the gender differences requires a different set of techniques than comparing means between men and women.

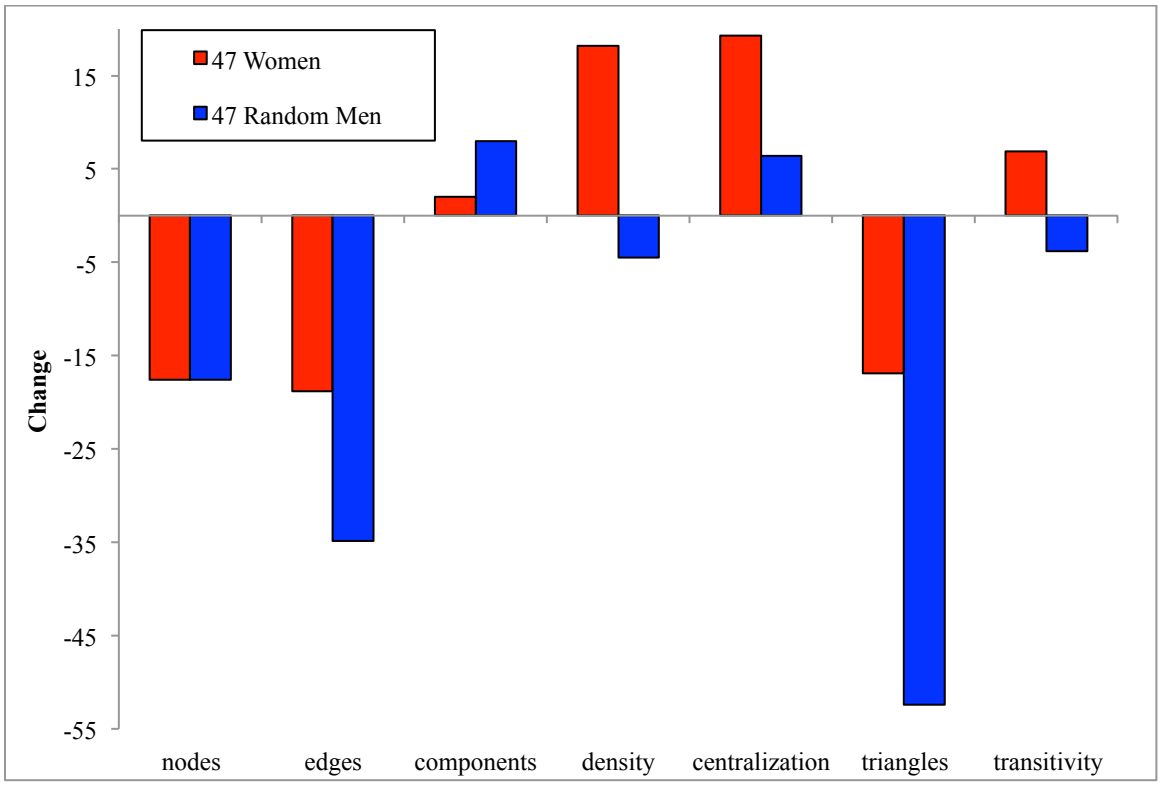
In order to examine the gender differences at the graph-level, I employed a set of deletion techniques to generate additional networks for comparison. For this part of the analysis, I created a network that dropped all 47 women and all of their edges, leaving behind the network of only men and their edges. This resulting men-only network had a different set of graph-level statistics that I could compare to the graph-level statistics of the original network. Additionally, I randomly selected 47 men to delete from the original

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

network to create a third network of men and women without the random 47 men and their ties. The logic was to compare the structural changes across the networks when entire groups were removed in order to identify how structurally important women were to the overall network.

Figure 6 plots the change across six graph-level network measures. The red bars indicate the change when deleting all 47 of the women from the network, and the blue bars indicate that change when deleting the random 47 men from the network. I measured all of the changes as percent change with the exception of components, which I left as a count in order to bracket the maximum value in the y-axis.

Figure 6: Change in structural properties of the Chicago organized crime network after deletion techniques, 1900-1919



This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The change in nodes for both deletions was -17.6 percent because this was the fixed count of 47 to create a random group of men to compare to all 47 women. Moving right from the first set of bars in Figure 6 shows the variation and gender differences in the deletion techniques. Deleting women from the network removed 18.8 percent of the edges, and deleting 47 random men from the network removed 34.9 percent of the edges. Even though I fixed the number of nodes to 47, the gender difference in the percent change of edges was about 15 percent.

One of the ways in which individuals can be structurally important to a network is when they connect other individuals to the component. This is similar to the idea of brokering paths discussed above as betweenness centrality. Removing brokers from a network can break the network into multiple parts or components. The third set of bars in Figure 6 shows the change in the number of components when I deleted the 47 nodes from the original network. Removing all women from the network produced 2 components for a change of 1 plotted in the red bar and removing the random 47 men produced 9 components for a change of 8 plotted in the blue bar. The second component in the women-removed network was a single isolate whereas the 47 random men removed network produced 1 component of 9, 1 triad, and 6 isolates in addition to what was left of the largest component.

Removing all of the women from the original network actually improved the overall network density by 18 percent. What this means is that women had so few ties in the original network that removing the women actually increased the proportion of present ties to possible ties. The original network had a density of 2.2 percent of ties present, and after deleting the women, 2.6 percent of ties were present. This was not the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

case when deleting the random 47 men. The density of the network decreased by 4.7 percent when 47 random men and their ties were removed from the original network. Included in the random 47 men, were some men with many ties creating dense areas of the network.

The network also became more centralized when deleting the women. The degree centralization score increased by 19 percent. Degree centralization also increased when removing the random men, but not so drastically. Removing the random men increased degree centralization by 6 percent. The interpretation of this increase is that the ties that remained in the organized crime network were more concentrated on fewer powerful individuals rather than spread out across individuals. There was more equity in the distribution of ties with the women in the network because in total women did not have as many ties as men.

At the overall network level, counts of triangles and scores of transitivity reveal the connectedness of the network. Deleting women from the network decreased the number of triangles by 17 percent but increased the transitivity score by 7 percent. This pattern shows why it is important to consider both measures. Even though women do matter in the overall count of triangles, removing the women increased the tendency for the pattern of closed triangles overall. Women tended to not close the triangles with their friends' friends. The random group of 47 men had a very substantial impact of the number of triangles, and deleting them decreased the number of triangles by 52 percent. However, transitivity only decreased by 4 percent without these triangles. The 47 random men contained and closed many triangles and were well connected in the network.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

To summarize these deletion techniques, women were structurally important to the organized crime network but not as structurally important as 47 randomly selected men. Removing each group altered the network, but men's effects were much more dramatic than women's effects. I measured a gender gap of structural importance as the absolute difference between the women and random men's percent change, which ranged from a minimum of 11 percent difference in transitivity to a 35 percent difference in triangles. In two cases, removing the women improved the connectivity of network in terms of density and transitivity, and removing women increased the centralization of the network. Because women were not powerful actors in the network, their presence in the network interfered with the concentration of resources. Mathematically, this is not terribly interesting as a larger number of individuals changes the concentration. Substantively, it suggests that women did not add much to organized crime in terms of relational resources rather women had to borrow relational resources from men.

These two analytic methods, the calculations of gender gaps based on network position and deletion comparisons, are unique to the study of criminal networks and gender and crime. The logic comes from an organizational perspective that views social networks as containing and distributing resources and assumes that individuals want to be connected to those resources. The organizational structure of organized crime from 1900 to 1919 was small, sparse, decentralized, and clustered. My analysis shows that women did have access to the resources of the organization, but they did not control the resources. Women were marginal actors who were able to participate and hang on to a lucrative and dynamic economy through their connections to slightly less marginal men or through a single tie to a powerfully connected man. The structure of the network was

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

not dependent on the women as women tended to contribute individuals rather than robust relationships within organized crime. Women's participation and position in organized crime changed dramatically when organized crime responded and reacted to Prohibition.

Chicago Organized Crime Network, 1920-1933

The exogenous shock of Prohibition dramatically shifted organized crime from a loose syndication around the urban illicit entertainment economies to a large centralized organization with diverse financial interests. In addition to large-scale brewing, distilling, storing, and distributing of booze, organized crime's earning portfolios diversified across licit and illicit economies to include dog racetracks, dry cleaning establishments, political campaigns, and union racketeering. Organized crime swelled in size, strength, profits, and influence. Growth was explosive, and those in positions of power became more powerful. During Prohibition, the organized crime network grew to include three times more people and four times more relationships: 937 individuals and 3,250 ties between them. Table 6 presents the shifts in network structure from pre-Prohibition organized crime to Prohibition organized crime by listing several properties of the overall networks and calculating the percent change from the first time period to the second time period.

Organized crime became even sparser as only 0.7 percent of the total possible ties were present during Prohibition—a 68 percent decrease from before Prohibition. With decreasing density also came increasing centralization. Degree centralization for Prohibition organized crime was 0.33, which was an increase of 136 percent the centralization before Prohibition. Brokerage became more concentrated during Prohibition with a 78 percent increase in betweenness centralization. Whereas before

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Prohibition, the structure of organized crime was relatively small and decentralized, these measures indicate that the organizational structure of organized crime during Prohibition was large, sparse, and centralized.

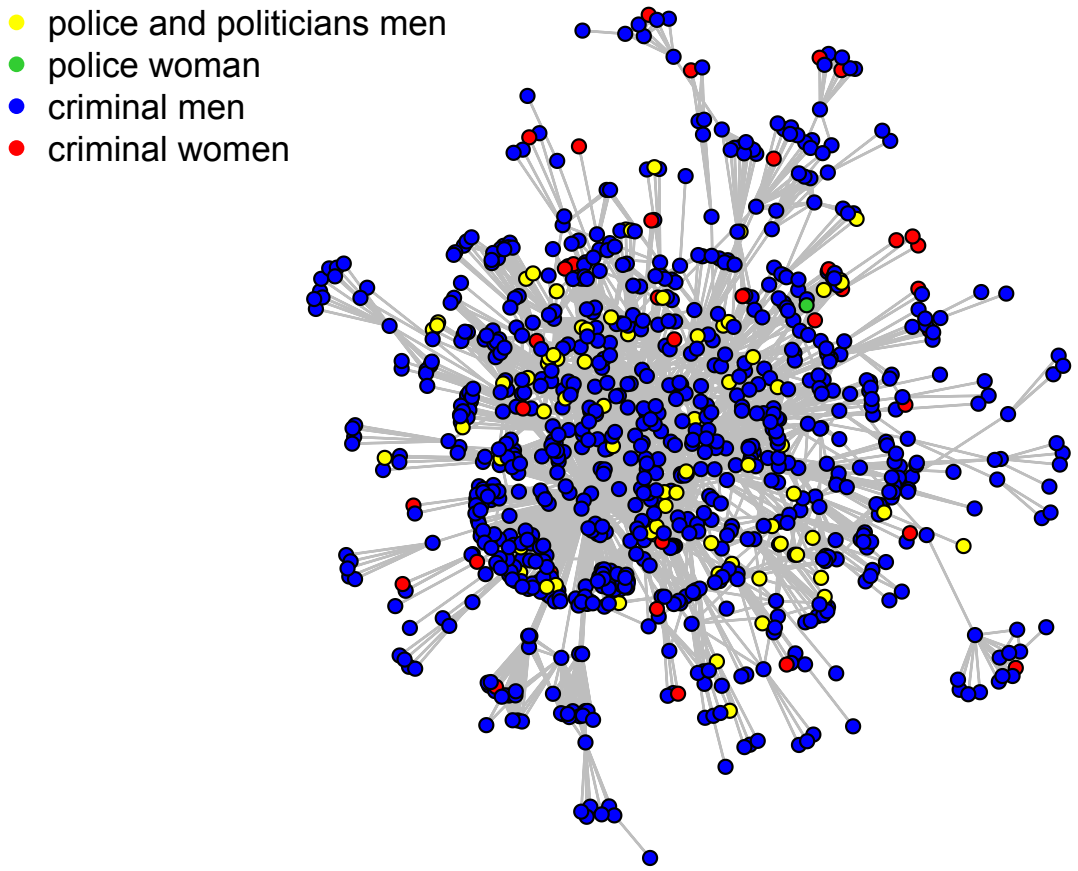
Table 6: Structural properties of Chicago organized crime networks compared, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933

	Time 1 1900-1919	Time 2 1920-1933	Percent Change
n of individuals	267	937	+250.9%
n of criminal ties	789	3,250	+311.9%
density	0.022	0.007	-68.20%
degree centralization	0.14	0.331	+136.4%
betweenness centralization	0.398	0.707	+77.60%

The organizational restructuring of growth, decreased density, and increased centralization and brokerage is apparent in Figure 7. Similar to Figure 4, each node in Figure 7 represents an individual and each line between them represents a criminal relationship during Prohibition. I assigned nodes the same three colors for this figure: red indicates criminal women (n=37), blue indicates criminal men (n=825), and yellow indicates criminal men who were also state actors such as attorneys, police officers, and politicians (n=74). I added one more color assignment to Figure 7 for the one green node to indicate the one criminal woman who was a state actor. Shirley Kub worked as a female investigator for the police commissioner and was also part of organized crime.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Figure 7: Chicago organized crime network, 1920-1933 (n=937)



Before Prohibition, 18 percent of the organized crime network was women and 19 percent of the relationships included women, but during Prohibition women made up only 4 percent of the individuals in the organized crime network and resided on only 4 percent of the relationships. Even in raw numbers there were more women and more dyads that included women before Prohibition than during Prohibition. Similar to the pre-Prohibition network, women's criminal ties included group arrests, owning and operating brothels, and trafficking women, but there were fewer of these relationships than before. Women also entered the Prohibition network as moles in murder plots or members of bootlegging or bombing crews. There was much more diversity in the types of criminal

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

relationships women had during Prohibition. Table 7 presents the same descriptive statistics shown in Table 5 that compare men and women's network position.

Table 7: Organized crime network properties by gender, 1920-1933

	Men	Women	Gender Gap
nodes (people)	899	38	0.042
	(95.9%)	(4.1%)	
edges (criminal ties)	3243	116	0.036
	(99.8%)	(3.6%)	
men only dyads	3134	--	
	(96.4%)		
man and woman dyads	109		
	(3.4%)		
woman only dyads	--	7	
		(0.2%)	
degree (popularity)	7.093	3.237*	0.456
	(12.952)	(2.823)	
eigenvector centrality (popular friends)	0.016	0.003*	0.188
	(0.029)	(0.006)	
geodesic distance (distance)	3.684	4.270*	0.863
	(0.847)	(0.928)	
normalized betweenness (brokering paths)	0.003	0.0002*	0.067
	(0.025)	(0.001)	
k-core (completely connected cluster)	4.859	3.105*	0.639
	(4.341)	(2.826)	

Notes: Standard deviations and percentages are in parentheses. Asterisks indicate statistically significant differences between men and women's means based on a two-tailed t-test. Gender gap ratios calculated as the value for women divided by the value for men except for distance, which was reversed.

The gap between women only dyads and men and women dyads was even more pronounced during Prohibition than before Prohibition. There were only 7 relationships between two women in this entire organized crime network of 3,250 criminal ties. Men only dyads were 500 times greater than women only dyads. Women to women dyads made up only 0.2 percent of ties in the network, and dyads connecting one woman and

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

one man made up 3.6 percent of the criminal ties. Woman to woman dyads decreased by 73 percent during Prohibition. Similar to the pre-Prohibition network, women's connection to organized crime was almost entirely through their connection to men even though men's ties were predominantly to other men. Men were the gatekeepers of organized crime relationships, and they tended to form relationships with other men rather than women.

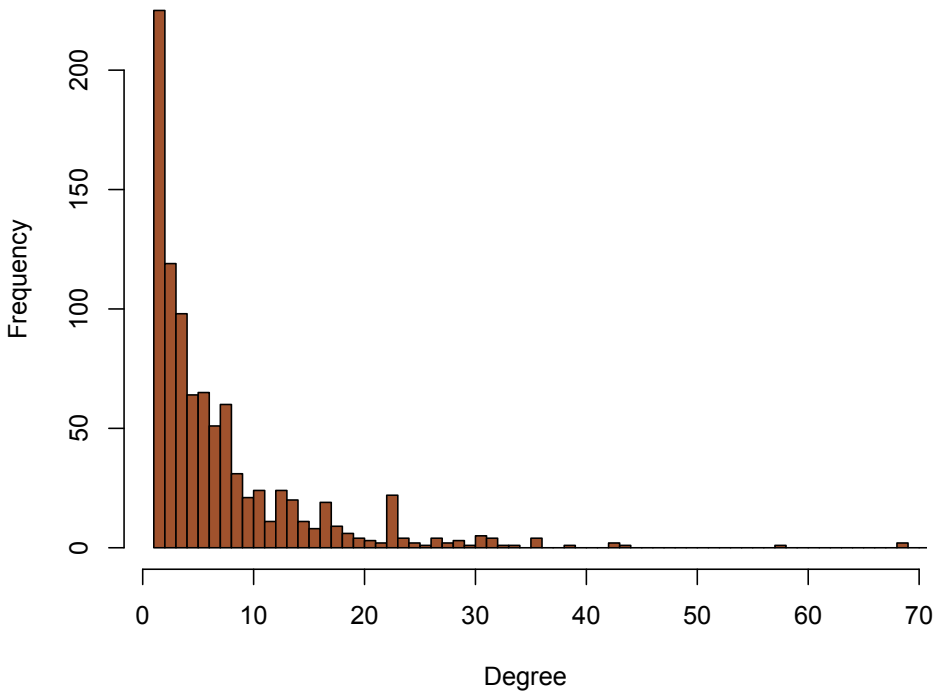
Most of the variation in dyads was due to the sheer number of men in this network compared to women. The gender gaps for the proportion of nodes (0.04) and the proportion of relationships (0.04) were some of the largest gaps across all my calculations. There were 25 times more men than women in the organized crime network during Prohibition, and men resided on 25 times more relationships than the women. These large gender gaps persisted during Prohibition across all five of the network structural properties. Women were connected to fewer individuals, they were not connected to important individuals, they had farther to travel to connect to others in the network, they did not reside on paths between individuals in the network, and their clusters were smaller. Indeed, these calculations are due to the small proportion of women in this network, but small proportions do not always equal inferior network positions.

During Prohibition, women on average had 3.24 ties compared to men's 7 ties, which was a gender gap of 0.46. While women's mean degree decreased by 13 percent from Time 1 to Time 2, men's mean degree increased by 11 percent. The skew in the degree distribution, shown in Figure 8, was much greater during Prohibition in large part due to the very different sizes of the networks and the increased importance of particular

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

individuals within the network during the process of centralization and growth. The degree distribution continued to follow a power law, the minimum degree was 1, and the maximum degree was 316. Recall that before Prohibition the degree scores ranged from 1 to 43, so the maximum degree increased by 635 percent over time.

Figure 8: Histogram of degree distribution in Chicago organized crime, 1920-1933



Note: The x-axis in Figure 8 was truncated at 70 to display clearly the distribution on the left. This truncation drops only Al Capone's extreme degree of 316.

Al Capone had the highest degree score of 316 criminal ties during Prohibition. Compare Al Capone to Kathryn Perkins who had the highest degree score for women with her 13 criminal ties. The historical record on Kathryn Perkins is very thin, and all I know is that she was a member of a group of booze runners bootlegging between Chicago and Iowa. Kathryn Perkins had ties to all the other 13 booze runners in this

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

group, and her highest degree score was a result of the rather large size of the group. Compared to Al Capone's 316 criminal ties, Kathryn Perkins's degree score as the most criminally connected woman is quite unimpressive. Whereas Al Capone's maximum degree included criminal ties spread across the diverse activities and investments of organized crime, Kathryn Perkin's maximum criminal degree was localized within a single enterprise or event.

Women were not connected to central individuals in the Prohibition network as shown by the gender gap in eigenvector centrality in which men's connections to central individuals was 5.3 times higher than women's connections to central individuals. Women experienced a decrease of 73 percent in mean eigenvector centrality from Time 1 to Time 2. Men also experienced a decrease in mean eigenvector centrality from Time 1 to Time 2 of 47 percent. Much of this change can be explained by the differences in the sizes and densities of the two organized crime networks, but the gender gap in popular neighbors suggests that this change was categorically unequal.

The woman with the highest eigenvector centrality score during Prohibition was Alma Guzik, who was connected to more central and powerful individuals than any other women. However, even with her highest eigenvector centrality score among women, Alma Guzik was not among the top 10 percent of eigenvector centrality scores in this network. Alma was married to Harry Guzik and together they operated brothels for Torrio and Capone's Syndicate. The couple had ties to both Al Capone and Johnny Torrio, the top two crime bosses in the Prohibition network. Additionally, Harry Guzik was the brother of Jake Guzik, who was one of Al Capone's top lieutenants. Likely Alma would not have been connected to central people in this network without her husband's

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

connections, and all of Alma's criminal ties during Prohibition were entirely within the sex work economy.

Distance continued to be the smallest gender gap, though during Prohibition the gap was larger than it had been before Prohibition. Men's distance was 86 percent of women's distance during Prohibition. Women's distance increased slightly to 4.27 paths to reach everyone else in the network on average compared to men's distance of 3.68 paths. Men's average distance decreased slightly from Time 1 to Time 2. Considering that the network grew during Prohibition to include three times more people and four times more ties, it is noteworthy that women's average distance slightly increased while men's average distance slightly decreased. A network with the majority of individuals only a step or two away from a centralized core would explain this change, which was exactly what changed in the large, sparse, and centralized Prohibition organization. The implication of the small gender gap in distance before Prohibition was that women did not have much farther to travel to access organized crime resources than men, but during Prohibition women had even less access to resources.

The gender gap for betweenness (0.07) continues to be one of the largest gaps in network properties. Women were not in brokerage positions connecting individuals to other parts of the network like men were. Women's brokering paths positions were 93 percent lower than men's. In other words, the shortest paths connecting individuals across the network were through men rather than women. There were many more paths to broker during Prohibition because of the size of the network; however, normalizing the betweenness score by controlling for the total number of paths, showed dramatic decreases in brokerage for both men and women. Women's brokerage positions

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

decreased by 78 percent from Time 1 to Time 2, and men's brokerage positions decreased by 77 percent from Time 1 to Time 2. These similarities in the percent decreases in betweenness suggest a categorical similarity rather than difference, but the distribution of maximum and minimum betweenness scores varied much more by gender.

Betweenness is sensitive to the number of individuals on the periphery of the networks who have a single tie. These individuals have a betweenness score of zero because they do not reside on any paths connecting others. Before Prohibition, 63 percent of men and 79 percent of women had a betweenness score of zero, and during Prohibition 64 percent of men and 87 percent of women had a betweenness score of zero. Whereas the percent of men with a betweenness score of zero remained about the same across the two networks, women with a betweenness score of zero increased by 10 percent.

Additionally, the distribution for the maximum betweenness score changed dramatically over the two time periods for both men and women: the value of the maximum betweenness increased by 74 percent for men but decreased by 56 percent for women. A decreasing maximum and increasing minimum explains women's 78 percent decrease in betweenness from Time 1 to Time 2. However, these same mechanisms do not explain men's 77 percent decrease in betweenness. Men's maximum betweenness increased and the percent with the minimum betweenness of zero remained similar. The remaining plausible explanation for men is once again the story of network centralization and density. Men continued to be the brokers in organized crime, but as organized crime's core became more centralized and the network overall became more sparse, paths became shorter and required fewer brokers. Powerful men became more powerful.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The final network position in Table 7 is the k-core measure for cluster size. Women's cluster size got slightly smaller during Prohibition and men's cluster size got slightly larger. Women's cluster size was about 64 percent of men's cluster size. Though the difference between men and women's cluster size is statistically different, it is awkward to divide individuals up into decimals. Substantively women remained in maximum groups of 3 during Prohibition as they had before Prohibition. Men, however, had a cluster size of about 4 before Prohibition and this increased to almost 5 during Prohibition, suggesting an increase in the coordination required for particular crimes, the size of groups caught in organized crime activities, and also substantial overlap in the powerful core of the network.

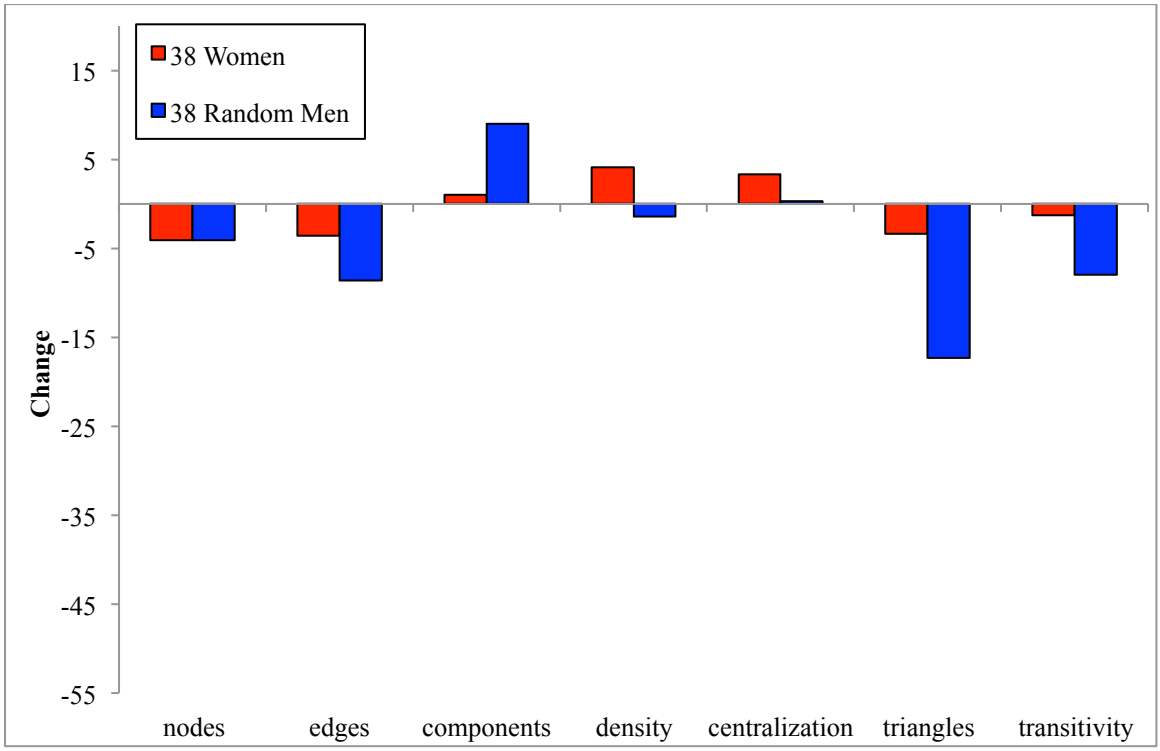
Moving from the node-level indices to the graph-level indices requires employing the deletion techniques introduced with the 1900 to 1919 network. This part of the analysis required me to delete the 38 women and all of their ties from the 1920 to 1933 network, and, for a comparison, delete a set of 38 random men and all of their ties from the 1920 to 1933 network. Figure 9 presents the structural changes from these deletions across the graph-level indices for the Prohibition networks.

Deleting women from the Prohibition organized crime network had very little consequence on the overall network structure. I fixed the y-axis in Figure 9 to match the y-axis of change used for the first time period in Figure 6. Doing so reveals that the change was much less dramatic in Time 2 than in Time 1. The lower percent of women deleted from the Time 2 network explains the smaller effects. Whereas in Time 1, I deleted 18 percent of the nodes from the comparison networks, in Time 2 I deleted only 4 percent of the nodes. Deleting women and their ties produced a men-only remaining

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

network that had 3.6 percent fewer edges, 1 additional component that was an isolate, a 4.1 percent increase in density, a 3.3 percent increase in centralization, 3.4 percent fewer triangles, and a 1.3 percent decrease in transitivity. Unlike Time 1, removing women from the Time 2 network did not increase the network transitivity, but like Time 1 it did increase the network density and centralization.

Figure 9: Change in structural properties of Chicago organized crime network after deletion techniques, 1920-1933



The network without 38 random men and their ties had 8.6 percent fewer edges, 9 more components, a 1.4 percent decrease in density, a 0.3 percent increase in centralization, 17.3 percent fewer triangles, and an 8 percent decrease in transitivity. The two properties for which deleting 38 random men had little to no effect on, density and centralization, were properties that increased when deleting the 38 women. The gender

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

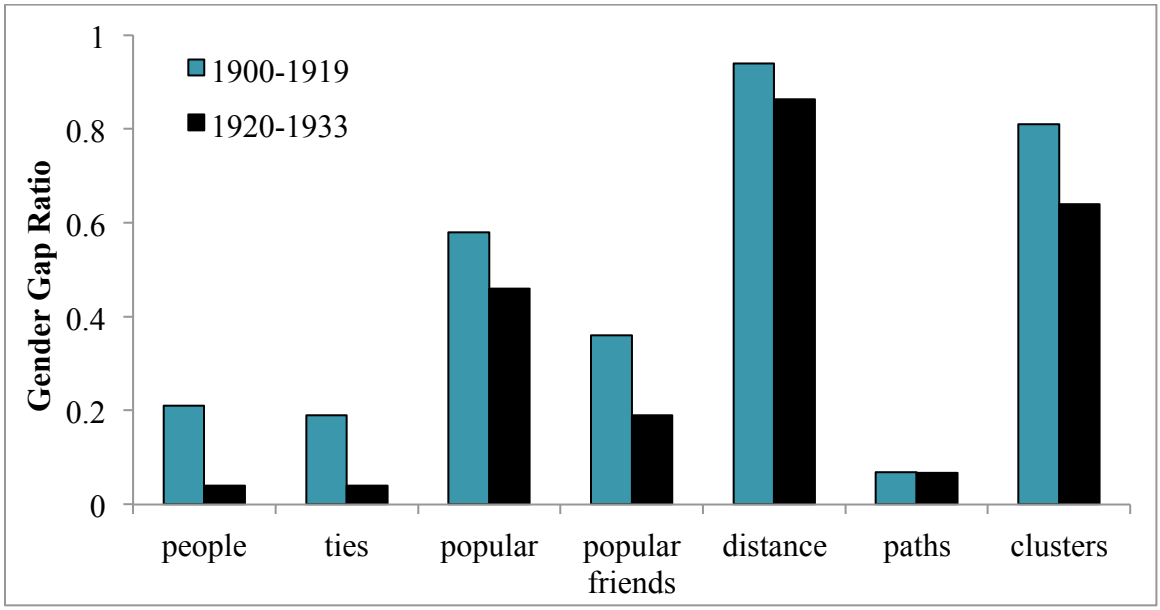
gap measured as the absolute difference between the percent change ranged from a 3 percent difference in centralization to a 14 percent difference in triangles. This range was much smaller than the range from Time 1, so the gender gap for structural importance to the overall network actually decreased over time but only because there were so few nodes deleted from the networks in the second time period. Even a small matched sized group of 38 random men contributed more to the Prohibition organized crime structure than all of the women as a group. The takeaway from the deletion technique is that women were less structurally important to the organized crime network during Prohibition than before Prohibition. The Prohibition organized crime network would have looked about the same without all of the women.

Increasing Inequality

Women's structural positions in organized crime got worse across every single measure during Prohibition. Figure 10 compares the gender gaps (the final column in Table 5) from before Prohibition when the organization was small, decentralized, and clustered to the gender gaps (the final column in Table 7) during Prohibition when the organization was large, sparse, and centralized. The blue bars plot the gender gap from before Prohibition and the black bars plot the gender gap from Prohibition. Across every single measure the black bars were shorter than the blue bars. The black bars were closer to zero and farther from one in every instance indicating an increase in the gender gap. Increasing gender gaps were especially dramatic for the number of nodes, the number of ties, and popular friends (eigenvector centrality). The gender gap for brokering paths (betweenness) was the one of the biggest gaps before Prohibition and showed the smallest change, but the gender gap did get worse during Prohibition by 0.01.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Figure 10: Bar chart comparing the gender gaps, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933



The substantial and persistent gender gap in brokering paths warrants additional comment. Betweenness scores dropped for both men and women from the pre-Prohibition network to the Prohibition network because the network grew in size while becoming more sparse and centralized. There were more paths, and those paths concentrated through a smaller group of powerful brokering individuals. This was structurally a story of centralization. Powerful people became more powerful and central, and people on the margins became more marginalized. The examples of the top men brokers compared to the top women brokers reveal a sharp gendered contrast in this network position.

The distribution of betweenness scores became more dramatic between the two networks. Before Prohibition, Mike Heitler, was the biggest broker in the network; 14,367 paths or 41 percent of all the paths in the network went through Mike. Mike's betweenness score was consistent with his biography in organized crime. He was a boss

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

and property owner in the red-light districts, tribute payments were made to him, and he had political connections. Illicit business owners wanting legal and political protection had to go through Mike. But, Mike Heitler was not the most popular criminal before Prohibition in terms of criminal ties. Heitler had 35 criminal ties in the pre-Prohibition network, but there were three people in the organized crime network with more criminal ties than him: brothel king Jim Colosimo (degree of 43), gambling king Mont Tennes (degree of 42), and collector and informant Louis Frank (degree of 39). Compare Mike Heitler to Al Capone during Prohibition. Unlike Mike Heitler, Al Capone had the highest degree in the network (316 criminal ties) and the highest betweenness score. Al Capone was on 310,348 paths meaning 71 percent of all paths in the network passed through Al. The normalized betweenness scores show that during Prohibition the biggest broker in the network resided on nearly 2 times as many paths as the biggest broker before Prohibition.

In stark contrast, women were just not brokers in organized crime. Women did not collect tribute or graft payments. When women were connected to central figures, their associates were also connected to those same central figures. Another way of thinking about brokerage is through the visualization of open triangles. One of the nodes in an open triangle connects the other two nodes indirectly, which is a brokerage position. A closed triangle, however, has no broker because the two associates are connected to the same person. This was the case for brothel owner Alma Guzik and her husband, Harry. They were criminal associates, and everyone whom Alma was connected to Harry was also connected to including bosses Al Capone and Johnny Torrio, so Alma never brokered paths for Harry. The reverse was not true. Harry was connected to at least a

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

dozen additional associates whom Alma had no connection to, and in these cases Harry brokered the indirect relationships between Alma and his other associates.

Jennie "Diamond" Kirch had the highest brokerage score of all the women before Prohibition. She resided on 331 paths or 0.9 percent of all paths in the organized crime network. Compared to Mike Heitler, her brokerage position was unimpressive, and, in fact, it was her tie to Mike Heitler through which she brokered several women's paths. Jennie ran one of Mike Heitler's brothels at 9 Carpenter Street. She was arrested in 1911 with a group of five other women and two men at a train station en route to Pittsburgh.[12] The group was accused of violating the Mann Act, or the White Slavery Act, of 1910 that prohibited crossing state lines with women for immoral purposes. Joseph Heitler, Mike Heitler's brother, was one of the men in this co-arrest. Together Joseph and Jennie indirectly connected their co-arrestees to Mike Heitler, but they competed for this brokerage position to Mike Heitler statistically splitting the betweenness score. Joseph, however, had a much higher overall brokerage score than Jennie because he had many additional associates beyond the 1911 co-arrest that Jennie did not. Nevertheless, Jennie "Diamond" Kirch was doing better as a broker than Emily Marshall, who was the top broker for women during Prohibition.

Emily "the Immune" Marshall resided on 1,868 paths, which was only 0.4 percent of the paths in the total organized crime network during Prohibition. During Prohibition, Emily Marshall ran a brothel at 18 North Curtis Street, which eventually came under the control of Jack Zuta's syndicate.[13] A raid on Emily's brothel in 1920 and resulting co-arrest revealed the names of two of the sex workers at her brothel, Ethel Rosenheim and Peggy O'Malley.[14] As sex workers these two women had no other criminal ties in

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

organized crime except to Emily Marshall, who indirectly connected them to Jack Zuta, who then connected them to the rest of the organized crime network. The similarities between Jennie "Diamond" Kirsch and Emily "the Immune" Marshall were that they both were heads of their brothels, both brothels were protected by organized crime, and they both brokered other women to the organized crime network through their managerial/owner positions. However, Jennie's brokerage score was more than two times higher than Emily's score when controlling for the number of the total paths. Brokers control the flow of resources in social networks. In organized crime men were brokers, and women were brokered.

Prohibition changed the structure of organized crime in a way that generated more gender inequality. The structures shifted from a small decentralized network of clusters to a large, sparse, and centralized organization. The first organizational structure was decent for women's criminal opportunities. Women were a substantial and structurally important part of organized crime before Prohibition. Women did not add much in terms of relational resources to the organized crime network, but they could access networked resources through men. The organizational structure during Prohibition limited opportunities for women. Women were not structurally important to the network during Prohibition because they were too small of a group with too few relationships in proportion to the large network. Failure to connect in the first place meant failure to increase social capital from within the organization.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

The Criminal Elite

Women did not look like men in organized crime; however, average men did not look like certain men in organized crime either. As there is within most formal and informal organizations, there was an elite group of men within organized crime who were categorically distinct from all others in the network. Elites require special analytic attention when making comparisons because they drive the bulk of the difference. For example, calculating gendered wage differences in a firm will show dramatic gender gaps if all of the CEOs are men. Given general processes of inequality in organizations, it is worth thinking about the elite as a separate analytic category. The goal of an elite sensitivity analysis is to truncate the variance within the groups to increase the chance of identifying similarity rather than just difference.

The clearest mark of criminal elite within the organized crime networks was around the number of criminal ties certain individuals had compared to the majority. Al Capone alone had 316 criminal relationships during Prohibition. Women did not look like Al Capone in terms of position within the organization but neither did the majority of men. The criminal elite resided in the right tail of the power law distributions of criminal ties shown in Figures 5 and 8. I analyzed the criminal elite in these networks as the individuals near the top 10 percent of criminal ties. These were the most popular and well-connected individuals in the organizations, and they happened to all be men.

I identified 25 criminal elite men in Time 1 of the 267 nodes and 86 criminal elite men in Time 2 of the 937 nodes based on criminal degree in each network. Elites were not exactly 10 percent of the total nodes because degree scores are whole numbers, and I did not want to slice up a group in which all members had the same degree score. I chose

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

the bin closest to 10 percent that would not require me to divide up individuals with the same degree. Technically, this was the top 9.4 percent for Time 1 and the top 9.2 percent for Time 2. As a group, elite men had a minimum degree of 13 and a maximum degree of 43 in Time 1 and a minimum degree of 17 and a maximum degree of 316 in Time 2. Given this distinction, the result was three categories for comparison: elite men, non-elite men, and women. Sensitivity to elites showed that non-elite men had a degree more similar to women than to elite men during both time periods as shown in Table 8.

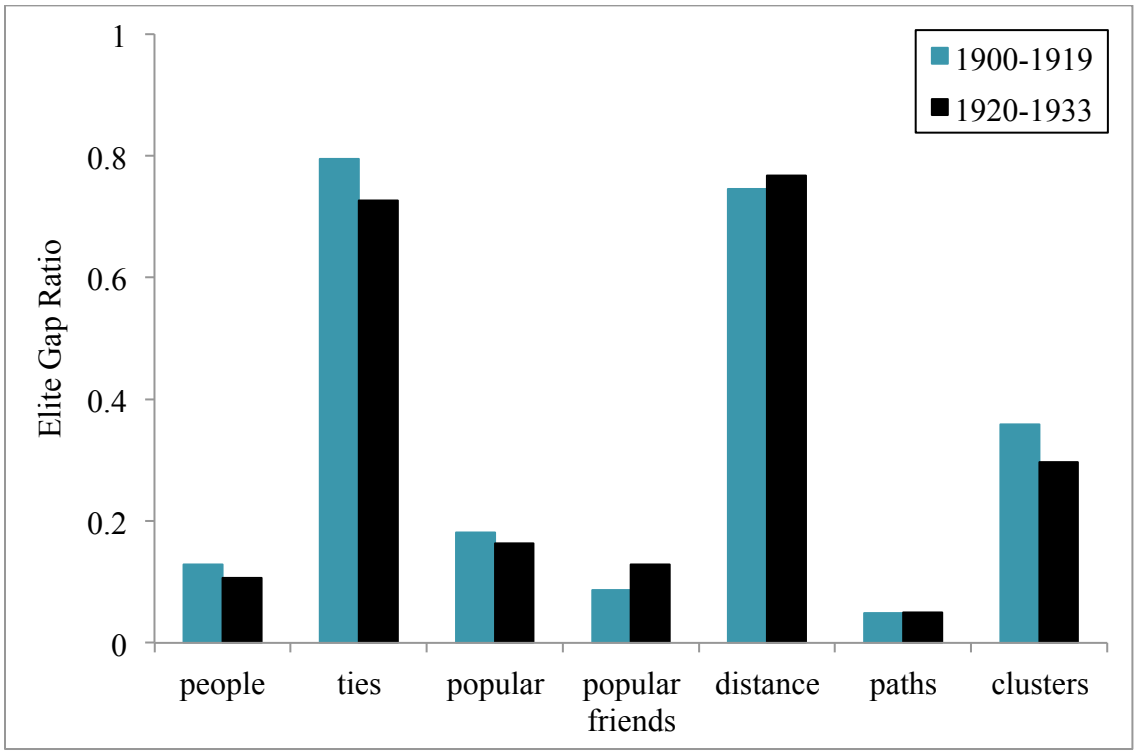
Table 8: Degree for elite men, non-elite men, and women in Chicago organized crime, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933

	1900-1919			1920-1933		
	Elite Men	Non-elite Men	Women	Elite Men	Non-elite Men	Women
mean degree	23.32	4.21	3.702	29.209	4.754	3.237
(standard deviation)	(9.017)	(3.046)	(2.321)	(32.742)	(4.004)	(2.823)
maximum degree	43	12	11	316	16	13
minimum degree	13	1	1	17	1	1

Employing this new category of elites, I replicated the entire gender inequality analysis. Figure 11 presents the elite gaps between criminal elite men and non-elite men from pre-Prohibition and Prohibition. The closer the bar is to 1 the smaller the elite gap, and the closer the bar is to 0 the greater the elite gap. The blue bars for Time 1 compare 25 criminal elite men to 195 non-elite men. The black bars for Time 2 compare 86 criminal elite men to 813 non-elite men.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Figure 11: Bar chart comparing the elite gaps between elite and non-elite men, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933



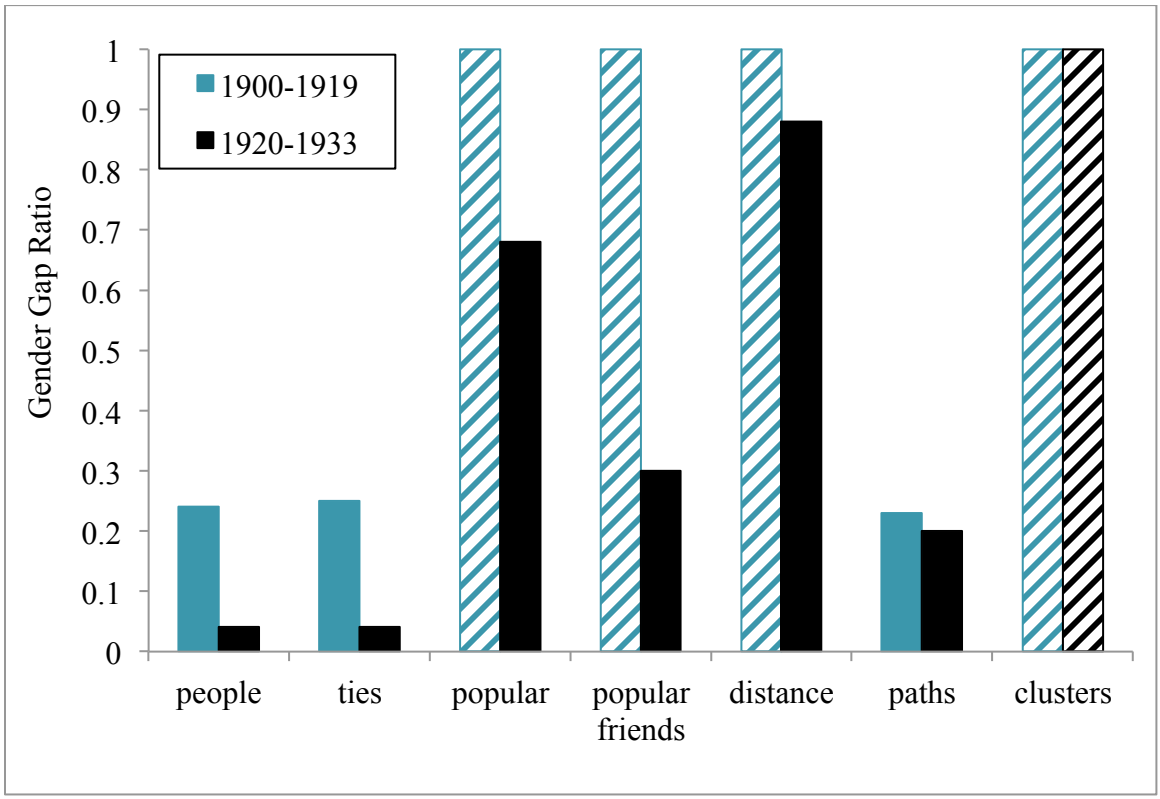
All of the differences between means for criminal elite men and non-elite men were statistically significant using two-tailed t-tests. Even though criminal elite men made up only about 10 percent of the nodes, they resided on almost as many criminal ties as non-elite men. Criminal elite men had 80 percent of non-elite men's ties before Prohibition and 73 percent of non-elite men's ties during Prohibition. The criminal non-elite had about 20 percent of the elite's popularity and 10 percent of the elite's popular friends. Criminal elite and non-elite had similar distances within the network. Before Prohibition the non-elite actually had a shorter average distance than the elite and this flipped during Prohibition. The largest elite gap was in the brokering of paths or betweenness measure. Non-elite men only had 5 percent of the betweenness score of elite men in Time 1 and Time 2, or in other words elite men were on 20 times more paths than

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

non-elite men. Elite men were on average in connected clusters of 10 in Time 1 and connected clusters of 13 in Time 2, whereas non-elite men were in connected clusters of 4 in both time periods. This produced the final elite gap in Figure 11 showing a gap of 65 to 70 percent for cluster size.

None of the elite gaps in the bar chart was terribly surprising given that I defined the elite by their unique and powerful structural position. I expected large elite gaps in order to control for the variance within the group of men. Considering these large elite gaps, it is possible that women's absence from the elite criminal group was driving the gender gaps in organized crime. To test the sensitivity of the gender gaps presented earlier in this chapter, Figure 12 compares women to only non-elite men.

Figure 12: Bar chart comparing the gender gaps between non-elite men and women, 1900-1919 and 1920-1933



This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

In Figure 12, some of the bars are striped rather than solid, and all of the striped bars are equal to 1. These striped bars indicate no statistically significant differences between non-elite men and women's means and, thus, no gender gap. The majority of these striped bars, however, are blue showing more gender parity before Prohibition than during Prohibition.

Before Prohibition, non-elite men had four times more individuals and relationships than women in organized crime, but there was no significant difference in means across 4 of the 5 structural properties. Non-elite men and women had structural equality in the Time 1 organized crime network in terms of popularity, popular friends, distance, and clusters. The brokering paths or betweenness measure, however, maintained a persistent and substantial gender gap even when removing elite men from the comparison group. Non-elite men were on 4 times as many paths as women, and elite men were on 92 times (gender gap not shown) more paths than women.

The structural parity between women and non-elite men nearly eroded during Prohibition. A wider gulf occurred between women and non-elite men suggesting that non-elite men connected to the organized crime network of Prohibition in ways that women could not. There were 20 times more non-elite men than women who resided on 20 times more ties than women during Prohibition. During Prohibition, only 1 of the 5 structural properties did not have a gender gap. Women and non-elite men's connected cluster size was statistically similar during Prohibition—between 3 and 4 people in the connected group.

The significant gender gaps during Prohibition were not as extreme as the gender gaps from the analysis presented earlier in this chapter that included the criminal elite

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

men, but the gaps did persist. Women's average degree or popularity score was 68 percent of non-elite men's degree score and only 30 percent of non-elite men's popular friends score. The distance measure continued to be a small gender gap, women's average distance was only 13 percent longer than men's average distance in terms of number of steps required to reach everyone in the network. Once again, the betweenness measure, indicating brokering paths, was the largest gap in structural position. Non-elite men were on 5 times more paths than women, and elite men were on 100 times more paths than women (gap not shown).

Another way non-elite men improved their position in comparison to women during Prohibition had to do with who was forming ties with whom. Recall that in the first time period, women resided on about 19 percent of ties and only 3 percent of all ties were between women. About half of women's remaining ties were to criminal elite men (63 ties, 8 percent of the total) and the other half were to the non-elite men (59 ties, 7 percent of the total). A slight majority of women's ties before Prohibition were to the criminal elite men, mostly the elite men of the Levee districts. During Prohibition, women had fewer ties overall, residing on only 4 percent of the total ties in the network. Only 7 ties were between two women, accounting for 0.2 percent of the total. Women had 26 ties (1 percent of the total) to criminal elite men and 83 ties (3 percent of the total) to non-elite men during Prohibition. During Prohibition, then, the majority of women's ties were to non-elite men whereas before Prohibition a slight majority of women's ties were to criminally elite men. During Prohibition, women were connected to Al Capone's bootleggers and distributors, rather than Capone himself or his inner circle.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

To summarize the analysis controlling for the elite, before Prohibition 89 percent of the men in the organized crime network were similar in power and importance as 100 percent of the women with the exception of brokering paths. Women were situated in the organized crime network similarly to the majority of their male counterparts. Sensitivity to the skew produced by the criminal elites within the network revealed a moment and a location of greater gender equality within the organization, at least during the first time period. However, Prohibition generated gender inequality in organized crime networks beyond the elite. The black bars in Figure 12 show that even regular non-elite men were mobilized and connected to organized crime in ways that women were not. Structurally, non-elite men secured better positions than women in the centralized network during Prohibition. In periods of centralization, a single tie to a member of the criminal elite becomes more valuable than periods of decentralization. Women were categorically excluded almost entirely from that single valuable tie.

In the deletion technique employed earlier in this chapter that removed women from the networks and a comparable group of random men, the random groups of men did include criminal elite men. Of the 47 random men deleted from the 1900 to 1919 network, 6 were elite (13 percent), and of the 38 random men deleted from the 1920 to 1933 network, 4 were elite (11 percent). At the graph-level, the criminal elite were certainly driving much of the gender difference in structural change. Using a random number generator, I identified two comparably sized groups of random non-elite men, and I replicated the deletion analysis across the graph-level indices. Figures 13 and 14 replicate the analysis of the earlier deletion technique and add black bars to show the

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

change when removing 47 random non-elite men from the 1900 to 1919 network and 38 random non-elite men from the 1920 to 1933 network.

Figure 13: Change in structural properties of the Chicago organized crime network after deletion techniques, 1900-1919

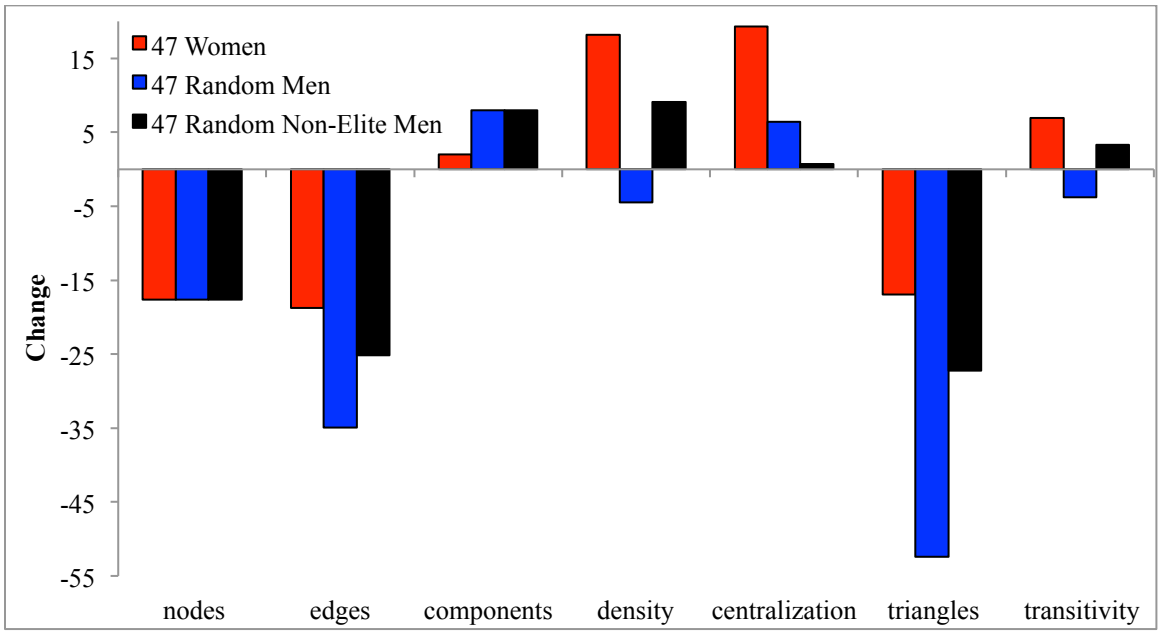
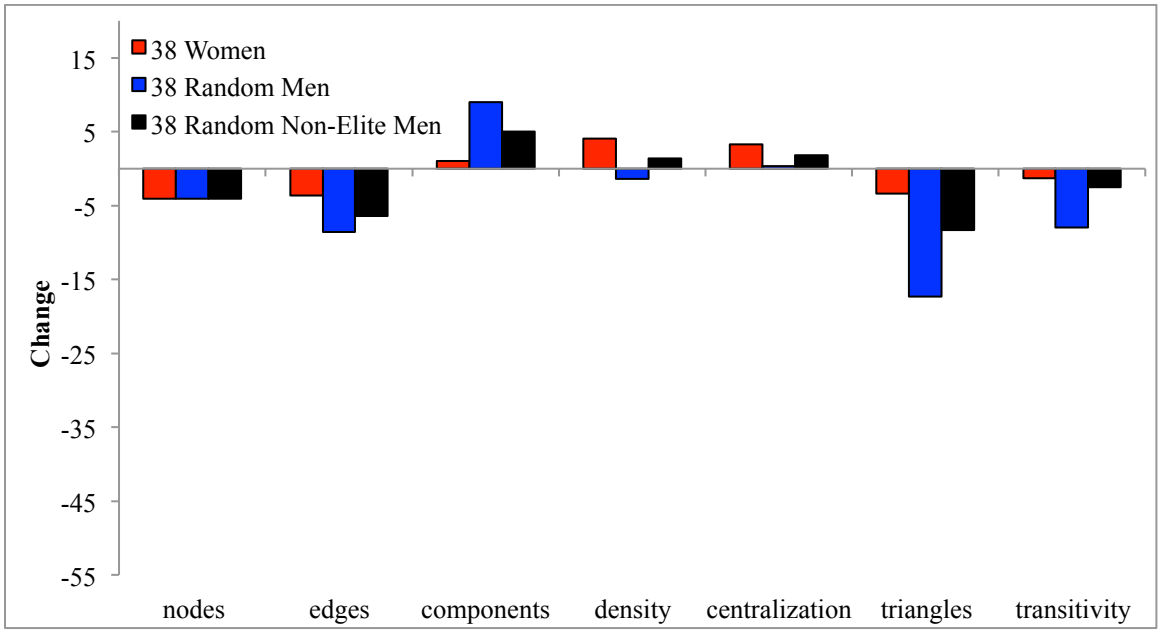


Figure 14: Change in structural properties of the Chicago organized crime network after deletion techniques, 1920-1933



This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Not surprisingly, deleting a random sample of non-elite men and their ties did not have as dramatic of effects on the network as deleting a random sample of men that included the criminal elite, but the effects were more dramatic than deleting all of the women. Over all of the measures and across both time periods, the change indicated by the black bars was between the red and the blue bars. The one exception was deleting non-elite random men from the first network, which had almost no effect on degree centralization whereas deleting the random men did. What is notable in these results is that deleting the non-elite sample followed the same axis pattern in terms of percent increase or percent decrease as the women's sample rather than the random men including the elite's sample. For example, removing women and random non-elite men increased the density and transitivity of the first network when random men including the elite decreased these measures. This was also the case for density in the second network. In other words, in terms of overall impact on the networks, deleting the random sample of only non-elite men had a similar effect on the overall network structure in both time periods as deleting the women, but the size of the effect varied. These deletion technique results imply once again that non-elite men looked more like women than they did criminally elite men. Removing a small group of non-elite men from the Prohibition network had the almost the same minimal effect on the overall network as removing all of the women.

Sensitivity to the criminal elites revealed instances of gender equality in the decentralized clustered organization but not in the larger centralized organization. Even though as a proportion there were substantially fewer women than non-elite men in organized crime before Prohibition, women and non-elite men were equally situated

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

within the resource-laden structure with the exception of brokering paths. In large centralized organizations, a single tie to an elite is increasingly more important. Non-elite men were able to form ties to the criminal elite and secure their network position in ways that women were not.

Discussion

One alternative explanation to my finding of the shifting structures of organized crime excluding women could be that the finding is an artifact of my timeline, and I fail to account for other events that excluded women from organized crime. A way to test the robustness of my finding and to counter this alternative explanation would be to shorten the time span around the exogenous shock of Prohibition. For example, Emily Owens' research on violence and Prohibition uses a shifting five years before and five years after Prohibition laws were passed to account for the state and local variation when alcohol became illegal as some states banned alcohol as early as 1914.[15] My analysis does not include state variation, but there were other shifts occurring within Chicago during my specified timeline that affected women in organized crime, especially the formal closing of the red-light districts. Shortening the timeline to the five years before and the five years after Prohibition, could possibly demonstrate how much of a shock Prohibition was to the structure of organized crime.

There is one serious limitation in my data that renders a shorter timeline analysis ineffective. The majority of criminal ties in the Capone Database capture events contained within the historical record. Criminal events are seldom the beginning or the end of criminal relationships. An arrest in 1917 does not imply that two individuals began their criminal relationship on that day in 1917, but rather it implies that on a certain day

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

in 1917 the two individuals had a relationship for some period of time that lead them to the co-arrest. Additionally, a brewery raid in 1924 does not mean the end of a criminal relationship. Folks paid fines, took care of some paperwork and some snitches, and returned to business as usual. The distribution of events is not the same as a distribution of relationships. The recording and archiving of aggressive police and federal investigations, intensive moments of *Chicago Tribune* reporting, and ambitious investigator notes all bias the distribution of events. Broadly, I bring these events together as organized crime networks. Specifically, Figure 15 shows the distribution of the percent of criminal ties per year that aggregated into the larger organized crime networks.

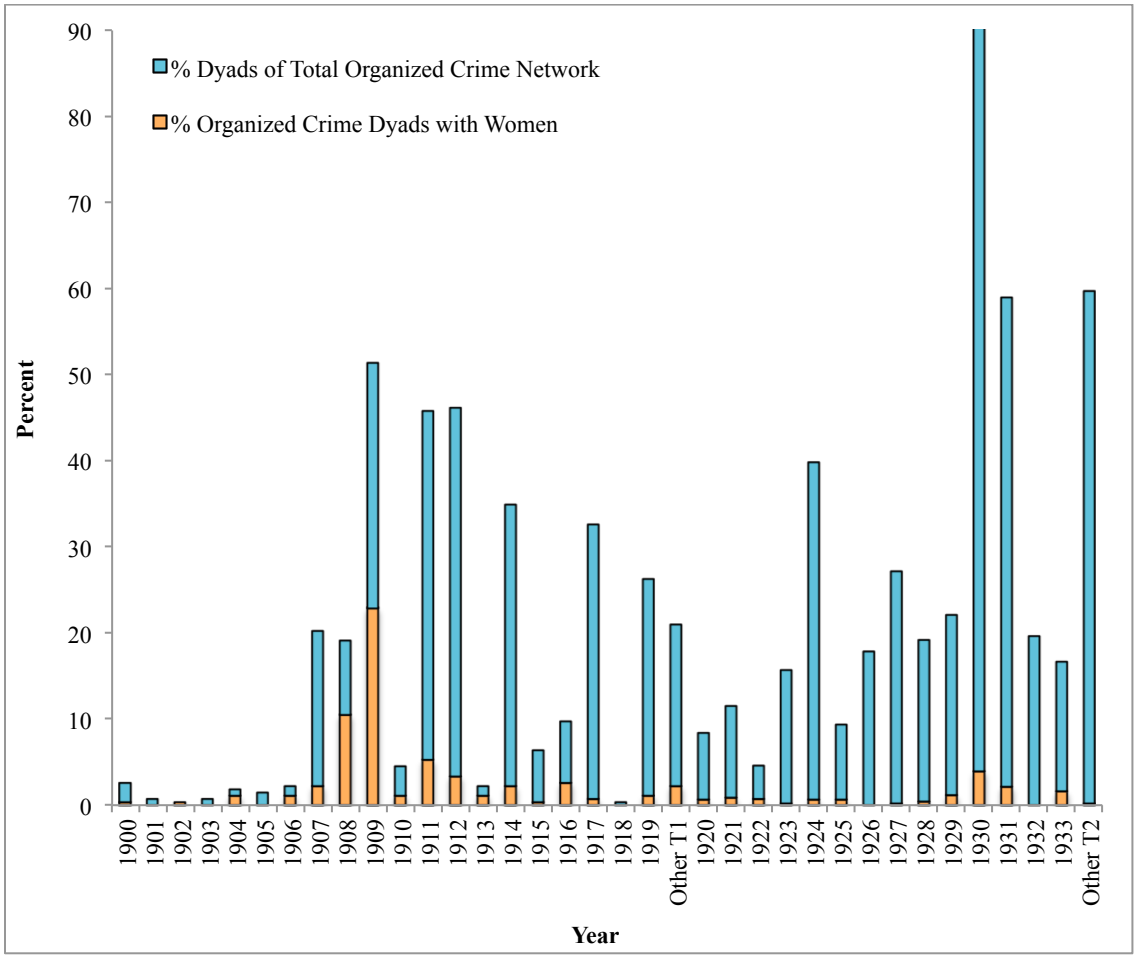
The height of each bar in Figure 15 shows a percentage of organized crime. I calculated each percent as the number of criminal ties per year by the total number of ties in the organized crime network during that time period, which were 267 for the first time period and 937 for the second time period. The orange section of each bar indicates the percent of organized crime ties that included women during that year. I could not identify an exact year for the dyads in the "Other Time 1" and "Other Time 2" bars, but I was able to situate these dyads in the broader time periods. The same two people could have had a criminal tie in multiple years, but the organized crime network aggregated the ties per year.

Figure 15 shows a long period of sparse data from 1900 to 1906 and short bursts of data making up the majority of the networks in 1909, 1930, 1931, and "Other Time 2." The burst in 1930 actually captures nearly 91 percent of the total of organized crime ties, 10 years after Prohibition began. To return to my larger point, these relationships did not

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

begin and end in 1930; rather 1930 was a big year in the archival records when many of the tax fraud cases began.

Figure 15: Percent of organized crime dyads per year, 1900-1933



These peaks and valleys in the data make robustness checks to the timeline difficult to test and solid conclusions about exogenous shocks difficult to reach. Based on Figure 15, one could argue that the closing of the red-light districts pushed women out of organized crime, and the Prohibition was not a shock but a more gradual transition leading to 1930. To the contrary, I argue that that would be too simplistic of a reading of these data. The weight of my evidence of Prohibition as the exogenous shock radically

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

restructuring organized crime comes from the historical narrative more than the distribution of dyads. Relationships begin and endure beyond events, and a record of events is only a proxy for the dynamics of relationships. The stricter the time boundaries on evaluating static events, the more likely we are to miss the organizational structure resting on the evolution of dynamic relationships. Without more precise data about the beginning and ending of relationships, broad temporal strokes are needed to represent the actual distribution of relationships.

Conclusion

Chicago organized crime at the turn of the twentieth century revolved around the illicit entertainment economies of sex work and gambling and their legal protection and political corruption. Above and beyond the women sex workers and gamblers, was a loosely connected network of men and women, police officers and politicians, husbands and wives, and graft collectors and bosses, whose criminal relationships made up the small, decentralized, clustered structure of pre-Prohibition organized crime. Organized crime was similar to the formal labor market with women making up almost 20 percent of the total. Although women made up a rather substantial portion of the organized crime network from 1900 to 1919, their structural position and importance were unequal to men's overall. However, sensitivity to the role of criminal elites on the network showed that women and non-elite men were roughly equivalent in structural positions before Prohibition. Women and non-elite men accessed but did not control networked resources.

The 1920 federal prohibition on the manufacturing, selling, and transporting of intoxicating beverages was an exogenous shock to the organized crime network. During Prohibition, organized crime swelled in size, strength, profits, and influence. The network

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

included three times more people, four times more criminal relationships, became less dense, and more centralized. Gender inequality got worse during Prohibition across every single measure within the organized crime network. Non-elite men and women diverged in positions when non-elite men formed ties with the criminal elite, and women did not. *The exogenous shock of Prohibition caused the structures of organized crime to grow in size and increase in centrality, and these shifting structures excluded women.* If gender inequality of the early 1900s Chicago organized crime world were to fit neatly into a two-by-two table, it would look something like Table 9 below.

Table 9: Gender inequality in two organizational structures

	Decentralized Clustered Organization	Large Centralized Organization
Men	82%	96%
Women	18%	4%

This was a case of dynamic gender inequality within an organization. The centralization and opportunity-hoarding of organized crime during Prohibition excluded women from profitable markets and networked resources. As organizations change and adapt to exogenous shocks so too do categorical inequalities within the organizations because particular organizational forms produce greater gender inequality than others. Distinct from traditional organizational and criminological studies, however, is that categorical inequality is perpetuated through relationships. Relationships form unequally upon entering the organization, and once within the organization relationships continue to form and dissolve unequally. Who connects to the elite and who does not, is one such example.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

In Chicago organized crime, a category of difference produced the network: men formed criminal relationships with connected men, and women struggled to form criminal relationships with connected men or with connected women. But the differences between men and women were not explained solely by the categorical attribute of gender. The network facilitated increased relationships between men and further marginalization of women when men's triangles closed, when men controlled brokerage, and when men connected to more centrally powerful men. These are some of the internal processes of social networks that in general generate greater inequality.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Notes

[1] Brunson and Miller 2006; Daly 1989; Feeley and Little 1991; Jacobs and Miller 1998; Jones 2010; Maher 1997; Miller 2002; Pizzini-Gambetta 2014; Steffensmeier 1983.

[2] Burt 1998; Lin 2001; McDonald 2011.

[3] Becker and McCorkel 2011; Leverentz 2006; McCarthy and Casey 2008; Mullins and Wright 2003; Schwartz, Conover-Williams, and Clemons 2015; Zhang, Chin, and Miller 2007.

[4] See Pizzini-Gambetta 2014.

[5] Kalev 2009; Smith-Doerr 2004.

[6] Adler 1985; Maher 1997.

[7] Baker and Faulkner 1993; Zhang 2014.

[8] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Steward's Order Throttles Levee." October 11, p. 1; *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1909. "Vice Loses Pomp in Levee Penance." October 12, p. 1.

[9] Bianchi and Spain 1986:141; Branch 2011:158.

[10] Becker and McCorkel 2011; Schwartz, Conover-Williams, and Clemons 2015.

[11] Wasserman and Faust 1994:150.

[12] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1911. "Federal Vicenet Entangles Eight." November 8, p. 7.

[13] Hewitt, Oscar. 1931. "Figures Reveal Big Increase in White Slavery." *Chicago Daily Tribune*, February 1, p. 22.

[14] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1920. "Court Rebukes Schoemaker for 'Third Degree.'" August 29, p. 6.

[15] Owens 2014.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

CHAPTER 5

CONCLUSION

Organizations, whether formal, informal, licit, or illicit, unequally distribute relationships and resources. Organizational inequality is dynamic and can worsen when exogenous shocks force restructuring and redistribution. Combining social network analysis and historical research methods to examine the case of organized crime in Chicago, I uncovered a group of women who made up 18 percent of the organized crime network from 1900 to 1919 but only 4 percent of the network from 1920 to 1933. I examined how the structure of Chicago's organized crime network shifted to increase gender inequality.

This dissertation posed three research questions: (1) What was the structure of Chicago organized crime before Prohibition, and how did women fit into the structure? (2) How did the shock of Prohibition change the structure of organized crime in Chicago, and how did women fit into the revised structure? (3) Why did gender inequality increase so dramatically in organized crime?

To the first research question, I found that from 1900 to 1919 the structure of the Chicago organized crime network was small, sparse, and decentralized. The bulk of the relationships in the network coordinated the protection of illegitimate gambling, prostitution, and alcohol establishments alongside the corruption of law enforcement and local political offices. The protection market was territorial gathering and exploiting properties in the red-light districts where Chicago's vices condensed. I argued that this organizational structure was better for women. Women were 18 percent of the organized crime network when they could connect to organized crime based on the geographic

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

location of their illicit businesses. I documented gender gaps in network positions between men and women, but when I compared women to only other men outside the organized crime core, whom I called the criminal non-elite, the gender gap nearly disappeared. This result pointed to an important analytic insight of comparing elites to non-elites when the elites were exclusively men. All women in pre-Prohibition organized crime were structurally similar to the majority of their men counterparts.

To the second research question, I found that Prohibition was an exogenous shock that dramatically restructured the organized crime network. Organized crime shifted from a territorial protection market to a product-based market of intoxicating beverages. Bootleg booze required production, storage, transportation, distribution, sales, and protection. From 1920 through 1933, the Chicago organized crime network multiplied in size, centralized around a leadership core, and spread its geographical reach across the city, into the neighboring villages, and to some neighboring states. I argued that this organizational structure excluded women. Women were only 4 percent of the organized crime network when women had to connect to organized crime through relationships with male family members or romantic partners and had more diverse roles in organized crime. The gender gap between men and women increased across every single structural position in the organized crime network, and removing women from the network had minimal effects on the overall network structure. Women were no longer structurally similar to criminal non-elite men. Non-elite men formed ties to elite men in the centralized structure that women did not.

The third research question asked why gender inequality increased so dramatically in organized crime. I argued that gender inequality got worse when relations

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

trumped locations as entrée to organized crime. The first organizational structure and its territorial focus provided increased organized crime connections for women when entrepreneurial women could access the protection market through the locations of their brothels. Organized crime scooped up the local addresses to increase its protection market and did not discriminate against women owning illicit businesses, especially brothel businesses. The second organizational structure of the larger, more centralized, and less territorial network constrained women's organized crime connections when access was obtained through prior trusting relationships to organized crime leaders or their associates. Women could not form these relationships like men, and women of organized crime became increasingly dependent on their relationships to their male relatives and romantic associates to include them in organized crime activities. The gatekeepers of organized crime largely discriminated against women.

Organized crime's exclusion of women occurred when the larger sex work and booze economies of Chicago increasingly included women. Women's proportion of ownership or management of illicit establishments in booze and prostitution were increasing around Chicago from 1900 to 1933. Women turned moonshining and bootlegging into family or women's work. Women involved in the ownership or management of alcohol and sex work establishments operated on a smaller scale during Prohibition and in isolation from organized crime. Organized crime had gotten too big and the market too spread out for small-scale entrepreneurial women in the domestic sphere to be included. When the raids came, women had no resources or protection for escaping prosecution, and the legal consequences and sentences were severe.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Limitations

This research faced the same challenges and limitations that arise in all social network analysis studies dealing with crime data and dark networks. Dark networks refer to networks that are hidden and cannot be seen by researchers and sometimes the members of the networks themselves. Networks are not dark because they are criminal; they are dark when they are clandestine and members prefer to conceal their identities and their activities. The main challenge in the analysis of dark networks is incomplete data. Incomplete data on Chicago historical organized crime networks for the Capone Database occurred two ways: (a) when investigators and reporters did not record and archive events and relationships because the events and relationships were either unremarkable or hidden, and (b) when investigators and reported recorded and archived events incorrectly, either intentionally because of lying and cover-ups or unintentionally because they did not know the full story.

The main consequence for analyses using dark criminal networks is that some data on nodes and relationships are likely missing and sections of the network are underestimated. I coded thousands of publicly known relationships, but these were relationships notable enough to be documented and preserved in newspaper articles and archival documents. Undocumented and unremarkable relationships and remarkable relationships that escaped documentation are missing from the Capone Database. This means that the missing nodes and ties are not random—an issue that is generally the case in criminology of dark networks.[1]

It is worth recognizing the implication that non-random missing individuals and relationships have on my analysis because I assume women and women's relationships

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

are some of the most likely to be missing. Decades of feminist criminology have unpacked the various ways in which gender assumptions minimize women's crime, which contribute to the lack of documentation in the organized crime archives. Intersections of gender, race, and class mask women's criminal activities when law enforcement and criminally involved men perceive women's criminal contributions as inconsequential.[2] Women also employ gender as a strategy to avoid criminal consequence appealing to law enforcement and judges paternalistic assumptions.[3] When women are involved in criminal activities they tend to be in support roles and receive lower profits from the crime.[4] In the case of the Chicago organized crime network, individuals, and especially women, involved in the day-to-day grind at the margins of organized crime were the most likely to escape documentation.

The *Chicago Tribune* reporter never named the "henna-haired madam" working at the Four Deuces in 1922.[5] I never found one mention in the archives of a sex worker's name connected to a Torrio or Capone brothel during Prohibition. I found no mention in the archives of waitresses or barmaids connected to organized crime even though urban workingwomen formed the class of waitresses in all the major Chicago restaurants where they performed similar labor required in speakeasies and parlors.[6] Meridel Le Sueur's novel, *The Girl*, detailed this gendered behind-the-scenes work of Midwest speakeasies where young women found jobs and formed romantic relationships with men bootleggers.[7] *Chicago Tribune* reporters, Chicago Crime Commission investigators, and federal Prohibition and IRS agents had a special interest in uncovering and prosecuting a particular version of organized crime that went after a few high-profile men and largely ignored the associates at the margins.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

I assume that this gap in the historical record underestimates the organized crime networks especially at the margins where women tended to reside. I am similarly convinced, however, that marginal men, such as bartenders, drivers, plumbers, are also likely to be underestimated in the networks. As long as men at the margins were just as likely to be missing from the archives as women, then missing data on the associates at the margins would not have consequence on the overall results of my gender gap analysis.

I am less convinced of a different side of women's missing information in the archives, which is wives' involvement in organized crime. The case of Mae Capone especially makes me question the gaps in the historical record and their implications for my analysis. Reporters and investigators documented gangsters' wives as notable individuals and occasionally documented their financial connections to organized crime, but there were so few cases of wives connected to Prohibition organized crime that I suspect other influences on women's missing information in the archives.

Perhaps the trope of the silent wife, who either knows everything or nothing but will never say, clouded journalists and investigators' accounts.[8] Perhaps law enforcement, investigators, and journalists' gender bias assumed that women were innocent, less capable of crimes, or inconsequential as criminals. Perhaps husbands involved in high-risk organized crime activities went to greater lengths to protect their home and families from investigation. All three of these explanations would be fascinating pieces to this historical case, but I lack the sources to name one with more certainty just as I lack the sources for a more detailed investigation of the organized crime wives.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

It is clear to me that the organized crime focus of the archives pushed my analysis toward an organizational change framework. During moments of this project I tried to imagine the costs and the benefits of the organized crime lens on my research because at times I felt like I had found competing stories of women in Prohibition Era Chicago. On one hand, I found hundreds of cases of women and men operating and managing prostitution and booze establishments during the Prohibition boom. On the other hand, seldom did these cases overlap with the larger organized crime sources and story. In my searches for women in Prohibition Era organized crime, I found women bootlegging and running brothels during Prohibition with no clear connection to organized crime. I was not expecting this level of disconnect when I began this research as I had identified a small group of women connected to organized crime. In the end, while I am enthusiastic about the organizational change story and its contributions to the study of gender inequality especially in criminal markets, I feel that I do not do justice to the history of Prohibition Era women outside of organized crime. This is a direction for future, related research.

The Capone Database is just one possible iteration of a social world during a particular historical moment. Data on offenders often feels partial and flawed, and I would argue that this is even truer for historical offenders. Political scientist Peter Andreas and author of *Smuggler Nation: How Illicit Trade Made America*, advises:

> [I]t is better to tell the story with admittedly imperfect and incomplete data than to simply throw up one's hands and pretend that the world of smuggling doesn't exist because it cannot be precisely measured. After all, that would be the equivalent of a drunkard looking for his keys under the lightpost because it is the only place he can see.[9]

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

I agree with Andreas. It is better to pursue the analysis while acknowledging the limitations of incomplete data than to leave dominant narratives unchallenged.

Contributions

There is no shortage of popular non-fiction books on Prohibition Era Chicago organized crime. Al Capone's grandniece, Deirdre Capone, published her account in 2011 and has since been a guest of honor at the Chicago History Museum's Prohibition Era themed events.[10] On February 14, 2009, I took The Untouchables bus tour of Chicago during which I won a prize for correctly answering a trivia question. My prize was a free copy of a book written by my tour guide and gangster enthusiast Don "Al Dente" Fielding.[11] Mario Gomes, a self-proclaimed "Capone-aholic," hosts a website called "My Al Capone Museum" with various photos of artifacts from his collection and summaries of people and places connected to Al Capone.[12] Even in this rather saturated genre, non-fiction writers continue to recast the story with new attention to previously neglected actors and angles, such as Jonathan Eig's correction that US Attorney George E.Q. Johnson took down Al Capone rather than Eliot Ness.[13]

These popular non-fiction books are fun and focus on the sensational events and infamous celebrities from Chicago organized crime. I accessed these books to generate exhaustive lists of high-profile gangsters and potential archival sources. The public fascination with the Chicago gangster era by "Capone-aholics" and other enthusiasts has encouraged institutions, such as the IRS, to digitize their Capone related documents and make them publicly available. In my sociological study of Chicago organized crime, I did not uncover some hidden gem of the Capone era, nor was that my goal. Rather the goal of

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

this project was to use Chicago organized crime as a case to explore relational and organizational theories of gender and crime.

Social networks are abstractions—images of dots and lines that can be reduced to a table of statistical properties. Yet, the birds-eye perspective illuminates networks beyond the local and reveals patterns that might have otherwise been hidden, hidden even to the members of the networks themselves.[14] Organized crime associates are no longer hidden in boxes and folders full of crumbling pages when information on their relationships to others can be organized in a networked way. Social network analysis provided me with a means to organize historical data and the tools to analyze the data statistically. Most importantly, from the Capone Database of 3,321 individuals and 15,861 relationships I could filter out the noise within some of the archival sources to reveal the structure of organized crime at two points in time. Not every organized crime individual mentioned in the archives was connected to organized crime, but when the connection to organized crime was not clear in the source it became clear in the extraction of the networks.

The organized crime network from the Capone Database challenges theories of organized crime as familial or ethnic hierarchies or Chicago organized crime as an ethnic feud between the Irish and the Italians. The networks reveal changes in the structure of organized crime that have not been previously analyzed or discussed in non-fiction and historical accounts. These changes include the move from a decentralized network to a more centralized network, the move for a rather sparse network to an even sparser network, the change in territorial focus, and the rising importance of leaders. Social network tools permit these precise calculations and comparisons over time.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

My calculation of gender gaps and elite gaps in structural positions are an important addition to social network and organization research. They require acknowledging the relevance of categories in forming relationships. Following research on gender gaps in wages in the formal workplace, I utilized the only statistics available to measure gender gaps in organized crime: location in the network. These are not gaps of dollars and cents, but they are gaps in access to networked resources in the abstract. Recognizing the elites within an organization, or those most in control of networked resources, revealed moments when the elite gap explained away most of the gender gap and moments when the gender gap was robust even when controlling for elites. Without social network analysis, I could not calculate the gender and elite gaps in these organizations. This unique method of calculating inequality in network position is applicable to future network studies of formal, informal, licit, and illicit organizations.

Social network analysis requires a level of abstraction that limits explanation beyond the processes of the network. Interpreting the social network results through historical narrative methods contextualizes the networks and brings the power of temporal ordering and causality back to the analysis. It was only by zooming in on small sections of the work and investigating the historical detail of women's ties to organized crime where I was able to discover the importance of location and location based ties for women in the first time period and their near absence in the second time period. Identifying the various processes behind women's criminal ties to organized crime required historical methods. The narratives are often not flattering, but they reconstruct a historical moment to correct misconceptions about women's locations in history and render women, even criminal women, visible and relevant.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Implications & Future Directions

This research speaks most directly to the gender and crime literature but is also relevant to research on gender and organizations. The motivation of a relational inequality framework is the potential to explain categorical differences (e.g., race, age, gender, socioeconomic status, neighborhood) as products and consequences of various configurations of relationships. Criminology lacks a coherent and cogent theory to explain how a group that makes up 51 percent of the population (i.e., women) makes up only 25 percent of all arrests and 7 percent of the prison population. The gender socialization theories of the 1980s and 1990s are not enough to understand these dramatic gender and crime gaps. Legal scholars Malcolm Feeley and Deborah Little's research on the shifting gender gap in crime over 226 years in Britain showed that it was not until the 1800s that the gender gap began increasing to its present rates, arguing that the gender gap in crime is a product of historical and cultural shifts around the ideals of womanhood.[15] My analysis of a criminal organization over 34 years cannot speak to broader cultural shifts around gender norms, but it does contribute evidence to the importance of studying shifts. Gender inequality is dynamic and influence by shifting organizational structures.

Feely and Little's research on the changing gender gap in crime convinces me that incorporating criminal relationships into criminological analysis in an important direction for theory. If the gender gap in crime is rooted in women's unequal access to criminal relationships, then the theory is not about some categorical difference between men and women: it is about production and consequence of relational inequality. Moving to the roots of unequal relationships is a shift in the theoretical conversation. Future research on

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

drug and sex work markets over time would contribute to this theoretical shift in the gender and crime gap. Studies on smaller co-offending groups should consider the benefits of mapping out the dynamics of relational gender inequality in the face of exogenous shocks such as arrests, residential mobility, market shifts, new competition, or influxes of weapons.

I argue along with other criminologists and sociologists that crime and criminals need to be studied relationally.[16] Offending and incarceration are not distributed evenly and randomly across the population, and we need social network analysis tools to study the interdependent non-random aspect of social life. Relational approaches illuminate the group nature of offenders, map out configurations of relationships within opportunity structures, and measure inequalities that occur through criminal relationships. Unfortunately, relational data on offenders are rare. Scholars have successfully transformed police department records and official court records into relational co-arrest and co-offending databases, but the formation, duration, and alteration of relationships is usually beyond the scope of institutional records.[17] Relational data can be difficult to collect, but they are where we are most likely to understand criminal entrance, process, and persistence.

The logic and theory of relational inequality that guided this research has broader applications to other moral crusades as well. The legalization of marijuana in some states has opened previously criminalized markets, and might show a reverse of gender inequality. Anecdotal evidence of women's roles in recently legalized marijuana sales, especially in the market of baking marijuana infused treats, introduces a new gendered dimension to the market that may be more accessible to women than during marijuana

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

prohibition. A relational inequality framework could be used to study women's access to the marijuana market during criminalization and after legalization.

Another example of a moral crusade that would benefit from a relational inequality framework is abortion restriction in the US As some states increasingly restrict access to abortions, women needing access to abortionists will likely require connections through men to gain the necessary information and contacts. Nancy Howell Lee's research shows that this was certainly the case before the *Roe v. Wade* decision of 1973 when contacts in the flow of information on abortionists were 2.5 men for every 1 woman.[18]

Organizations, whether formal, informal, licit, or illicit, unequally distribute relationships and the resources contained within those relationships. Organizational inequality is dynamic and can worsen when exogenous shocks force restructuring and redistribution. As was the case with Chicago organized crime, at times these shifting structures leave women behind.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Notes

[1] Sageman 2004; Xu and Chen 2008.

[2] Brunson and Miller 2006; Feeley and Little 1991; Klein 1973.

[3] Daly 1989; Jacobs and Miller 1998.

[4] Steffensmeier, Schwartz, and Roche 2013.

[5] *Chicago Daily Tribune*. 1922. "Dr. Bundesen Denies Drive Condones Vice." August 18, p. 1.

[6] Donovan 1920.

[7] Le Sueur [1978] 2006.

[8] Siebert 1996.

[9] Andreas 2013:xii.

[10] Capone 2011; Chicago History Museum 2012.

[11] Fielding 2008.

[12] Gomes, Mario. My Al Capone Museum. Retrieved June 23, 2015 (http://www.myalcaponemuseum.com).

[13] Eig 2010.

[14] Kadushin 2005:149.

[15] Feeley and Little 1991.

[16] Kreager et al. forthcoming; Morselli 2014; Papachristos 2011.

[17] Malm, Bichler, and Van De Walle 2010; Morselli 2009; Papachristos, Hureau, and Braga 2013.

[18] Lee 1969:71.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Abadinsky, Howard. 2013. *Organized Crime.* 10th ed. Belmont, CA: Wadesworth.

Abbott, Andrew. 2004. *Methods of Discovery: Heuristics for the Social Sciences*. New York: W. W. Norton & Company.

Abbott, Karen. 2007. *Sin in the Second City: Madams, Ministers, Playboys, and the Battle for America's Soul*. New York: Random House, Inc.

Adams, Julia. 2005. "The Rule of the Father: Patriarchy and Patrimonialism in Early Modern Europe." Pp. 237-66 in *Max Weber's Economy and Society: A Critical Companion*, edited by C. Camic, P. S. Gorski and D. M. Trubek. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press.

Addams, Jane. [1909] 1972. *The Spirit of Youth and the City Streets*. Champaign, IL: University of Illinois Press.

Adler, Patricia A. 1985. *Wheeling and Dealing: An Ethnography of an Upper-Level Drug Dealing and Smuggling Community*. New York: Columbia University Press.

Albanese, Jay. 1989. *Organized Crime in America.* 2nd ed. Cincinnati, OH: Anderson Publishing Co.

Albini, Joseph L. 1971. *American Mafia: Genesis of a Legend*. New York: Appleton-Century-Crofts, Inc.

Allsop, Kenneth. 1961. *The Bootleggers: The Story of Chicago's Prohibition Era*. New Rochelle, NY: Arlington House.

Anderson, Elijah. 1999. *Code of the Street: Decency, Violence, and the Moral Life of the Inner City*. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, Inc.

Andreas, Peter. 2013. *Smuggler Nation: How Illicit Trade Made America*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Asbury, Herbert. 1940. *Gem of the Prairie: An Informal History of the Chicago Underworld*. New York: Alfred A. Knoff, Inc.

Baker, Wayne E. and Robert R. Faulkner. 1993. "The Social Organization of Conspiracy: Illegal Networks in the Heavy Electric Equipment Industry." *American Sociological Review* 58(6):837-60.

Baker, Wayne E. and Robert R. Faulkner. 2003. "Diffusion of Fraud: Intermediate Economic Crime and Investor Dynamics." *Criminology* 41(4):1173-206.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Becker, Howard S. 1953. "Becoming a Marihuana User." *American Journal of Sociology* 59(3):235-42.

Becker, Sarah and Jill A. McCorkel. 2011. "The Gender of Criminal Opportunity: The Impact of Male Co-offenders on Women's Crime." *Feminist Criminology* 6(2):79-110.

Bennett, Judith M. 1996. *Ale, Beer, and Brewsters in England: Women's Work in a Changing World, 1300-1600*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Bianchi, Suzanne M. and Daphne Spain. 1986. *American Women in Transition*. New York: Russell Sage Foundation.

Black, Timothy. 2009. *When a Heart Turns Rock Solid: The Lives of Three Puerto Rican Brothers on and Off the Streets*. New York: Vintage Books.

Blair, Cynthia M. 2010. *I've Got to Make My Livin': Black Women's Sex Work in Turn-of-the-Century Chicago*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Block, Alan. 1977. "Aw! Your Mother's in the Mafia: Women Criminals in Progressive New York." *Contemporary Crises* 1(1):5-22.

Blok, Anton. 1974. *The Mafia in a Sicilian Village, 1860-1960: A Study of Violent Peasant Entrepreneurs*. New York: Harper and Row.

Boissevain, Jeremy 1974. *Friends of Friends: Networks, Manipulators, and Coalitions*. Oxford: Basil Blackwell.

Branch, Enobong Hannah. 2011. *Opportunity Denied: Limiting Black Women to Devalued Work*. Piscataway, NJ: Rutgers University Press.

Brunson, Rod K. and Jody Miller. 2006. "Gender, Race, and Urban Policing: The Experience of African American Youths." *Gender & Society* 20(4):531-52.

Bureau of Justice Statistics. 2015. "Arrest Data Analysis Tool." Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Justice. Retrieved July 13, 2015 (http://www.bjs.gov/index.cfm?ty=datool&surl=/arrests/index.cfm#).

Bureau of Labor Statistics. 2015. "Consumer Price Index Inflation Calculator." Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Labor. Retrieved July 4, 2015 (http://data.bls.gov/cgi-bin/cpicalc.pl).

Burgess, Ernest W. [1929] 1968. "Summary and Recommendations." Pp. 1091-100 in *Organized Crime in Chicago*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Bursik, Robert J. 2009. "The Dead Sea Scrolls and Criminological Knowledge: 2008 Presidential Address to the American Society of Criminology." *Criminology* 47(1):5-16.

Burt, Ronald S. 1998. "The Gender of Social Capital." *Rationality and Society* 10(1):5-46.

Capone, Deirdre Marie. 2011. *Uncle Al Capone: The Untold Story from inside His Family*. New York: Recap Publishing Co.

Chesney-Lind, Meda and Katherine Irwin. 2008. *Beyond Bad Girls: Gender, Violence and Hype*. New York: Routledge.

Chicago. History Museum. 2012. "Cocktails and Capone." WBEZ 91.5. Chicago, IL. Retrieved June 23, 2015 (http://www.wbez.org/series/chicago-amplified/cocktails-and-capone-104257).

Chicago Historical Society. 2005. "Chicago Mayors, 1983-2007." *The Electronic Encyclopedia of Chicago*. Chicago, IL. Retrieved July 6, 2015 (http://www.encyclopedia.chicagohistory.org/pages/1443.html).

Clement, Elizabeth Alice. 2006. *Love for Sale: Courting, Treating, and Prostitution in New York City, 1900-1945*. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press.

Collins, Randall. 2011. "Patrimonial Alliances and Failures of State Penetration: A Historical Dynamic of Crime, Corruption, Gangs, and Mafias." *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science* 636:16-31.

Cressey, Paul G. 1932. *The Taxi-Dance Hall: A Sociological Study in Commercialized Recreation and City Life*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Daly, Kathleen. 1989. "Rethinking Judicial Paternalism: Gender, Work-Family Relations, and Sentencing." *Gender & Society* 3(1):9-36.

Decker, Scott H. and Barrik Van Winkle. 1996. *Life in the Gang: Family, Friends, and Violence*. New York: Cambridge University Press.

Diffee, Christopher. 2005. "Sex and the City: The White Slavery Scare and Social Governance in the Progressive Era." *American Quarterly* 57(2):411-37.

Dino, Alessandra. 2007. "Symbolic Domination and Active Power: Female Roles in Criminal Organizations." Pp. 67-86 in *Women and the Mafia: Female Roles in Organized Crime Structures*, edited by G. Fiandaca. New York: Springer.

Donovan, Frances. 1920. *The Woman Who Waits*. Boston, MA: The Gorham Press.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Drake, St. Clair and Horace R. Cayton. [1945] 1962. *Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City*. New York: Harcourt, Brace & World, Inc.

Eig, Jonathan. 2010. *Get Capone: The Secret Plot That Captured America's Most Wanted Gangster*. New York: Simon & Schuster.

Erenberg, Lewis A. 1981. *Stepping' Out: New York Nightlife and the Transformation of American Culture, 1890-1930*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Erikson, Emily. 2013. "Formalist and Relationalist Theory in Social Network Analysis." *Sociological Theory* 31(3):219-42.

Feeley, Malcolm M. and Deborah L. Little. 1991. "The Vanishing Female: The Decline of Women in the Criminal Process, 1687-1912." *Law & Society Review* 25(4):719-58.

Felson, Marcus. 2006. "The Ecosystem for Organized Crime." Paper presented at the HEUNI 25th Anniversary Lecture, Helsinki, Finland. Retrieved November 26, 2012 (http://www.heuni.fi/material/attachments/heuni/papers/6Ktmwqur9/HEUNI_papers_26.pdf).

Fielding, Don. 2008. *Untouchable Chicago: A Ride through Prohibition*. Chicago, IL: Untouchable Times & Tours.

Flanagan, Maureen A. 2002. *Seeing with Their Hearts: The Vision of the Good City, 1871-1933*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press.

Fronc, Jennifer. 2009. *New York Undercover: Private Surveillance in the Progressive Era*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Gambetta, Diego. 1993. *The Sicilian Mafia: The Business of Private Protection*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.

Giancana, Antoinette and Thomas C. Renner. 1984. *Mafia Princess: Growing up in Sam Giancana's Family*. New York: William Morrow and Company, Inc.

Gile, Krista J. and Mark S. Handcock. 2010. "Respondent-Driven Sampling: An Assessment of Current Methodology." *Sociological Methodology* 40(1):285-327.

Giordano, Peggy C., Jill A. Deines, and Stephen A. Cernkovich. 2006. "In and Out of Crime: A Life Course Perspective on Girls' Delinquency." Pp. 17-40 in *Gender and Crime: Patterns in Victimization and Offending*, edited by K. Heimer and C. Kruttschnitt. New York: New York University Press.

Gleeson, William. 1915. *Can Such Things Be? A Story of a White Slave*. Chicago, IL.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Griswold, Robert L. 1993. *Fatherhood in America: A History*. New York: Basic Books.

Guerino, Paul, Paige M. Harrison, and William J. Sabol. 2011. "Prisoners in 2010." Bureau of Justice Statistics Bulletin, NCJ 236096. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Justice.

Haller, Mark H. 1970. "Urban Crime and Criminal Justice: The Chicago Case." *Journal of American History* 57(3):619-35.

Haller, Mark H. 1971. "Organized Crime in Urban History: Chicago in the Twentieth Century." *Journal of Social History* 5(2):210-34.

Haller, Mark H. 1990. "Illegal Enterprise: A Theoretical and Historical Interpretation." *Criminology* 28(2):207-35.

Haller, Mark H. 2012. "Organized Crime." In *The Oxford Encyclopedia of American Social History*, edited by L. Dumenil. New York: Oxford University Press.

Harland, Robert O. 1912. *The Vice Bondage of a Great City* Chicago, IL: The Young People's Civic League.

Harrison, Carter H. 1935. *Stormy Years: The Autobiography of Carter H. Harrison Five Times Mayor of Chicago*. New York: The Bobbs-Merrill Company.

Haynie, Dana L., Peggy C. Giordano, Wendy D. Manning, and Monica A. Longmore. 2005. "Adolescent Romantic Relationships and Delinquency Involvement." *Criminology* 43(1):177-210.

Heckathorn, Douglas D. 1997. "Respondent-Driven Sampling: A New Approach to the Study of Hidden Populations." *Social Problems* 44(2):174-99.

Hess, Henner. 1998. *Mafia & Mafiosi: Origins, Power and Myth*. New York: New York University Press.

Holub, Rona L. 2007. "Fredericka 'Marm' Mandelbaum, 'Queen of Fences': The Rise and Fall of a Female Immigrant Criminal Entrepreneur in Nineteenth-Century New York City." Ph.D. Dissertation, Department of History, Columbia University.

Howell, Martha and Walter Prevenier. 2001. *From Reliable Sources: An Introduction to Historical Methods*. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press.

Ianni, Francis A. J. and Elizabeth Reuss-Ianni. 1972. *A Family Business: Kinship and Social Control in Organized Crime*. New York: Russell Sage Foundation.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Ingrasci, Ombretta. 2007. "Women in the 'Ndrangheta: The Serraino-Di Giovine Case." Pp. 47-52 in *Women and the Mafia: Female Roles in Organized Crime Structures*, edited by G. Fiandaca. New York: Springer.

Jacobs, Bruce A. and Jody Miller. 1998. "Crack Dealing, Gender, and Arrest Avoidance." *Social Problems* 45(4):550-69.

Jones, Nikki. 2010. *Between Good and Ghetto: African American Girls and Inner-City Violence*. New Brunswick, NJ: Rutgers University Press.

Joslyn, Waite R. 1920. *Criminal Law and Statutory Penalties of Illinois: A Compilation of the Statutes and Decisions as to Crimes and Offenses, in the State of Illinois*. Chicago, IL: T. H. Flood & Co.

Kadushin, Charles. 2012. *Understanding Social Networks: Theories, Concepts, and Findings*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Kalev, Alexandra. 2009. "Cracking the Glass Cages? Restructuring and Ascriptive Inequality at Work." *American Journal of Sociology* 114(6):1591-643.

Klein, Dorie. 1973. "The Etiology of Female Crime: A Review of the Literature." *Issues in Criminology* 8(2):3-30.

Klerks, Peter. 2001. "The Network Paradigm Applied to Criminal Organisations: Theoretical Nitpicking or a Relevant Doctrine for Investigators? Recent Developments in the Netherlands." *Connections* 24(3):53-65.

Kreager, Derek A., David R. Schaefer, Martin Bouchard, Dana L. Haynie, Sara Wakefield, Jacob Young, and Gary Zajac. Forthcoming. "Toward a Criminology of Inmate Networks." *Justice Quarterly*, Online First, March 3, 2015 (http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/07418825.2015.1016090#abstract).

Landesco, John. 1936. "The Woman and the Underworld." *Journal of Criminal Law and Criminology* 26:891-902.

Landesco, John. [1929] 1968. *Organized Crime in Chicago*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Langum, David J. 2006. *Crossing over the Line: Legislating Morality and the Mann Act*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Lazega, Emmanuel and Philippa E. Pattison. 1999. "Multiplexity, Generalized Exchange and Cooperation in Organizations: A Case Study." *Social Networks* 21:67-90.

Le Sueur, Meridel. [1978] 2006. *The Girl.* 2nd ed. Albuquerque, NM: West End Press.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Lee, Nancy Howell. 1969. *The Search for an Abortionist*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Lerner, Michael A. 2007. *Dry Manhattan: Prohibition in New York City*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.

Leverentz, Andrea M. 2006. "The Love of a Good Man? Romantic Relationships as a Source of Support or Hindrance for Female Ex-Offenders." *Journal of Research in Crime and Delinquency* 43(4):459-88.

Lin, Nan. 2001. *Social Capital: A Theory of Social Structure & Action*. New York: Cambridge University Press.

Lutter, Mark. 2015. "Do Women Suffer from Network Closure? The Moderating Effect of Social Capital on Gender Inequality in a Project-Based Labor Market, 1929 to 2010." *American Sociological Review* 80(2):329-58.

Maher, Lisa. 1997. *Sexed Work: Gender, Race, and Resistance in a Brooklyn Drug Market*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Malm, Aili, Gisela Bichler, and Stephanie Van De Walle. 2010. "Comparing the Ties That Bind Criminal Networks: Is Blood Thicker Than Water?" *Security Journal* 23:52-74.

Marsden, Peter V. 1990. "Network Data and Measurement." *Annual Review of Sociology* 16:435-63.

Massari, Monica and Cataldo Motta. 2007. "Women in the Sacra Corona Unita." Pp. 53-66 in *Women and the Mafia: Female Roles in Organized Crime Structures*, edited by G. Fiandaca. New York: Springer.

McCammon, Holly J., Karen E. Campbell, Ellen M. Granberg, and Christine Mowery. 2001. "How Movements Win: Gendered Opportunity Structures and U.S. Women's Suffrage Movements, 1866 to 1919." *American Sociological Review* 66(1):49-70.

McCarthy, Bill and Teresa Casey. 2008. "Love, Sex, and Crime: Adolescent Romantic Relationships and Offending." *American Sociological Review* 73(6):944-69.

McDonald, Steve. 2011. "What's in the "Old Boys" Network? Accessing Social Capital in Gendered and Racialized Networks." *Social Networks* 33(4):317-30.

McGirr, Lisa. 2012. "Prohibition." In *The Oxford Encyclopedia of American Social History*, edited by L. Dumenil. New York: Oxford University Press.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

McGloin, Jean Marie. 2005. "Policy and Intervention Considerations of a Network Analysis of Street Gangs." *Criminology & Public Policy* 4(3):607-36.

Meyerowitz, Joanne J. 1988. *Women Adrift: Independent Wage Earners in Chicago, 1880-1930*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Miller, Jody. 1998. "Up It Up: Gender and the Accomplishment of Street Robbery." *Criminology* 36(1):37-66.

Miller, Jody. 2001. *One of the Guys: Girls, Gangs, and Gender*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Miller, Jody. 2002. "The Strengths and Limits of 'Doing Gender' for Understanding Street Crime." *Theoretical Criminology* 6(4):433-60.

Miller, Wilbur R. 1991. *Revenuers & Moonshiners: Enforcing Federal Liquor Law in the Mountain South, 1865-1900*. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press.

Moore, William Howard. 1974. *The Kefauver Committee and the Politics of Crime, 1950-1952*. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press.

Morselli, Carlo. 2003. "Career Opportunities and Network-Based Privileges in the Cosa Nostra." *Crime, Law and Social Change* 39(4):383-418.

Morselli, Carlo. 2009. *Inside Criminal Networks*. New York: Springer.

Morselli, Carlo, ed. 2014. *Crime and Networks*. New York: Routledge.

Morselli, Carlo and Cynthia Giguere. 2006. "Legitimate Strengths in Criminal Networks." *Crime, Law & Social Change* 45:185-200.

Morselli, Carlo, Pierre Tremblay, and Bill McCarthy. 2006. "Mentors and Criminal Achievement." *Criminology* 44(1):17-43.

Moseley, Eva. 1973. "Women in Archives: Documenting the History of Women in America." *The American Archivist* 36(2):215-22.

Mullins, Christopher W. and Richard T. Wright. 2003. "Gender, Social Networks, and Residential Burglary." *Criminology* 41(3):813-40.

Murphy, Mary. 1994. "Bootlegging Mothers and Drinking Daughters: Gender and Prohibition in Butte, Montana." *American Quarterly* 46(2):174-94.

Natarajan, Mangai. 2006. "Understanding the Structure of a Large Heroin Distribution Network: A Quantitative Analysis of Qualitative Data." *Journal of Quantitative Criminology* 22(2):171-92.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Nicoll, Ione. 1930. "Should Women Vote Wet?" *The North American Review* 229(5):561-5.

Nora, Pierre. 1989. "Between Memory and History: Les Lieux De Memoire." *Representations* 26:7-24.

Owens, Emily G. 2014. "The American Temperance Movement and Market-Based Violence." *American Law and Economics Review* 16(2):433-72.

Papachristos, Andrew V. 2009. "Murder by Structure: Dominance Relations and the Social Structure of Gang Homicide." *American Journal of Sociology* 115(1):74-128.

Papachristos, Andrew V. 2011. "The Coming of a Networked Criminology?" Pp. 101-40 in *Measuring Crime and Criminality: Advances in Criminological Theory*, Vol. 17, edited by J. MacDonald. New Brunswick, NJ: Transaction Publishers.

Papachristos, Andrew V., Anthony A. Braga, and David M. Hureau. 2012. "Social Networks and the Risk of Gunshot Injury." *Journal of Urban Health* 89(6):992-1003.

Papachristos, Andrew V., David M. Hureau, and Anthony A. Braga. 2013. "The Corner and the Crew: The Influence of Geography and Social Networks on Gang Violence." *American Sociological Review* 78(3):417-47.

Papachristos, Andrew V. and Chris M. Smith. 2014. "The Embedded and Multiplex Nature of Al Capone." Pp. 97-115 in *Crime and Networks*, edited by C. Morselli. New York: Routledge.

Perliger, Arie and Ami Pedahzur. 2011. "Social Network Analysis in the Study of Terrorism and Political Violence." *Political Science & Politics* 44(1):45-50.

Pizzini-Gambetta, Valeria. 2014. "Organised Crime: The Gender Constraints of Illegal Markets." Pp. 448-67 in *The Oxford Handbook of Sex, Gender and Crime*, edited by R. Gartner and B. McCarthy. Oxford, UK: Oxford University Press.

Reckless, Walter C. 1933. *Vice in Chicago*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Roman, Caterina Gouvis, Meagan Cahill, Pamela Lachman, Samantha Lowry, Carlena Orosco, and Christopher McCarty. 2012. "Social Networks, Delinquency, and Gang Membership: Using a Neighborhood Framework to Examine the Influence of Network Composition and Structure in a Latino Community." Washington, DC: The Urban Institute.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Russo, Gus. 2001. *The Outfit: The Role of Chicago's Underworld in the Shaping of Modern America*. New York: Bloomsbury.

Ruth, David E. 1996. *Inventing the Public Enemy: The Gangster in American Culture, 1918-1934*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Sageman, Marc. 2004. *Understanding Terror Networks*. Philadelphia, PA: University of Pennsylvania Press.

Schwartz, Jennifer, Meredith Conover-Williams, and Katie Clemons. 2015. "Thirty Years of Sex Stratification in Violent Crime Partnerships and Groups." *Feminist Criminology* 10(1):60-91.

Schwartz, Joan M. and Terry Cook. 2002. "Archives, Records, and Power: The Making of Modern Memory." *Archival Science* 2(1-2):1-19.

Shaw, Clifford R. 1938. *Brothers in Crime*. Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.

Siebert, Renate. 1996. *Secrets of Life and Death: Women and the Mafia*. Translated by L. Heron. New York: Verso.

Siebert, Renate. 2007. "Mafia Women: The Affirmation of a Female Pseudo-Subject. The Case of the 'Ndrangheta." Pp. 19-45 in *Women and the Mafia: Female Roles in Organized Crime Structures*, edited by G. Fiandaca. New York: Springer.

Smith-Doerr, Laurel. 2004. *Women's Work: Gender Equality vs. Hierarchy in the Life Sciences*. Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner Publishers, Inc.

Starr, Merritt and Russell Hurd Curtis 1885. *Annotated Statutes of the State of Illinois in Force January 1, 1885*. Chicago, IL: Callaghan and Company.

Stead, William T. 1894. *If Christ Came to Chicago!* Chicago, IL: Laird & Lee Publishers.

Steffensmeier, Darrell J. 1983. "Organization Properties and Sex-Segregation in the Underworld: Building a Sociological Theory of Sex Differences in Crime." *Social Forces* 61(4):1010-32.

Steffensmeier, Darrell J., Jennifer Schwartz, and Michael Roche. 2013. "Gender and Twenty-First-Century Corporate Crime: Female Involvement and the Gender Gap in Enron-Era Corporate Frauds." *American Sociological Review* 78(3):448-76.

Sutherland, Edwin H. 1947. *Principles of Criminology,* 4th ed. Chicago, IL: J.B. Lippincott.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Tomaskovic-Devey, Donald. 2013. "What Might a Labor Market Look Like?" *Research in the Sociology of Work* 24:45-80.

Trout, Grace Wilbur. 1920. "Side Lights on Illinois Suffrage History." *Journal of the Illinois State Historical Society* 13(2):145-79.

Turner-Zimmerman, Jean. 1911. *Chicago's Black Traffic in White Girls*. Chicago, IL: Chicago Rescue Mission.

von Lampe, Klaus. 2001. "Not a Process of Enlightenment: The Conceptual History of Organized Crime in Germany and the United States of America." *Forum on Crime and Society* 1(2):99-116.

von Lampe, Klaus. 2014. "Definitions of Organized Crime." Retrieved April 28, 2014, (http://www.organized-crime.de/organizedcrimedefinitions.htm).

Voss-Hubbard, Anke. 1995. ""No Document—No History": Marry Ritter Beard and the Early History of Women's Archives." *The American Archivist* 58(1):16-30.

Wasserman, Stanley and Katherine Faust. 1994. *Social Network Analysis: Methods and Applications*. New York: Cambridge University Press.

Watters, John K. and Patrick Biernacki. 1989. "Targeted Sampling: Options for the Study of Hidden Populations." *Social Problems* 36(4):416-30.

Wellman, Barry. 1983. "Network Analysis: Some Basic Principles." *Sociological Theory* 1:155-200.

Willebrandt, Mabel Walker. 1929. *The Inside of Prohibition*. Indianapolis, IN: The Bobbs-Merrill Company.

Willrich, Michael. 2003. "'Close That Place of Hell': Poor Women and the Cultural Politics of Prohibition." *Journal of Urban History* 29:555-74.

Wright, Richard T., Scott H. Decker, Allison K. Redfern, and Dietrich L. Smith. 1992. "A Snowball's Chance in Hell: Doing Field Research with Residential Burglars." *Journal of Research in Crime and Delinquency* 29(2):148-61.

Xu, Jennifer and Hsinchun Chen. 2003. "Untangling Criminal Networks: A Case Study." Pp. 232-48 in *Proceedings of the First NSF/NIJ Symposium on Intelligence and Security Informatics*, Vol. 2665. Berlin, Germany: Springer.

Xu, Jennifer and Hsinchun Chen. 2008. "The Topology of Dark Networks." *Communications of the ACM* 51(10):58-65.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.

Zhang, Sheldon. 2014. "Snakeheads and the Cartwheel Network: Functional Fluidity as Opposed to Structural Flexibility." Pp. 116-30 in *Crime and Networks*, edited by C. Morselli. New York: Routledge.

Zhang, Sheldon X., Ko-lin Chin, and Jody Miller. 2007. "Women's Participation in Chinese Transnational Human Smuggling: A Gendered Market Perspective." *Criminology* 45(3):699-733.

This document is a research report submitted to the U.S. Department of Justice. This report has not been published by the Department. Opinions or points of view expressed are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the official position or policies of the U.S. Department of Justice.